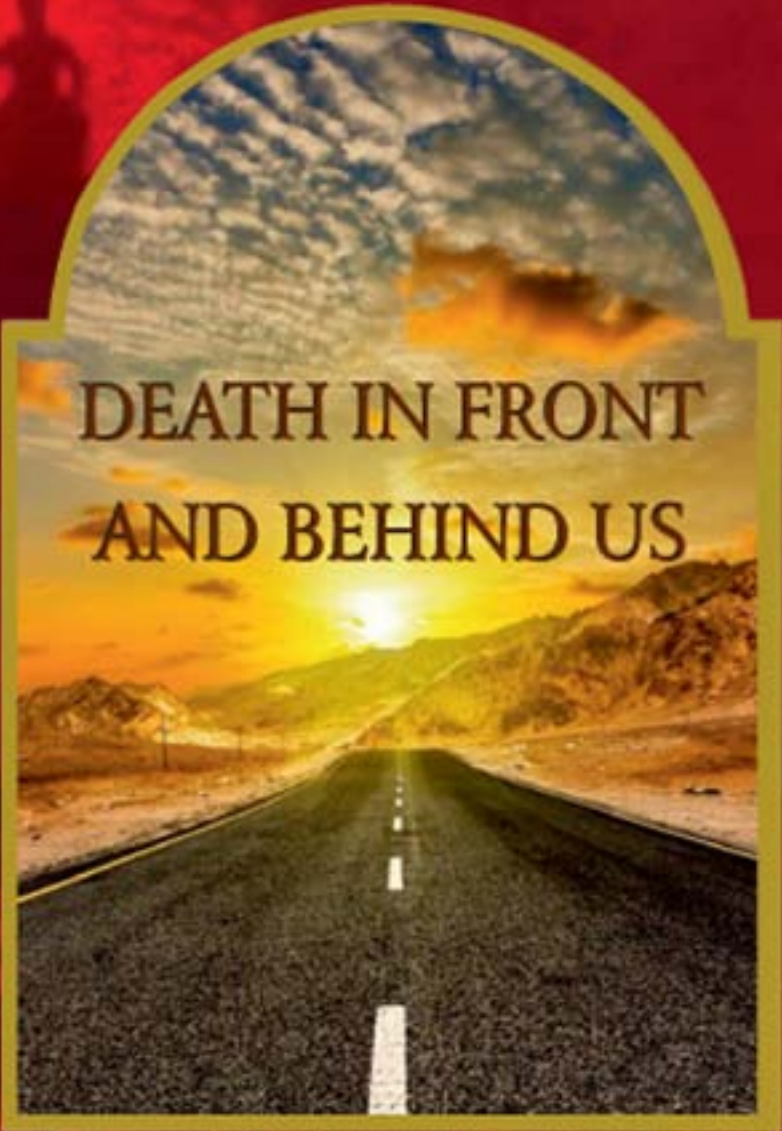


ALFREDO NAVEGANTE  
GURAMI SIKHARULIDZE



DEATH IN FRONT  
AND BEHIND US

Alfredo Navegante  
Gurami Sikharulidze

# DEATH IN FRONT AND BEHIND US

Tbilisi  
2023

All the characters to this books are factious,  
and any resemblance to actual persons living  
or dead is purely coincidental.

Also by Alfredo Navegante  
and Gurami Sikharulidze

Eurasia 2050  
Are We Living in The End Time?  
Armenian Odyssey  
Dragon Has Wakened Up  
Eurasia 2066  
Origin and Mission of Satan  
The Reformer Man with The Tie from The Caucasus  
The Burj of Great Armenia  
ერთხელ ბრაიტონზე  
Russia: Truth and Delusion  
საუბარი ეგვიპტის ცის ქვეშ  
Day of The Jewish Hunters  
Death in Front and Behind Us

Scripture in this publication are quoted from  
The standard version, unless otherwise noted.

Cover Art &Book design by David Doluashvili

Published by Dani, LTD  
P.O. box Tsereteli st. 112 Tbilisi, Georgia

ISBN 978-9941-8-5981-6

Printed in Georgia

## CONTENTS

OVERTURE.....	5
THE CREATOR .....	99
MISTERY AND STAGES OF DEATH .....	126
WHAT THE WORLD OF SPIRITS IS .....	165
RESURRECTION.....	230
REINCARNATION .....	242
HELL .....	275
MORTALS SOME ASCENDANCE INTO HEAVEN AND THE NEW HEAVEN AND THE NEW EARTH.....	299
BIBLIOGRAPHY .....	320

To my wife Hellen. If not she, this  
book could not have been written.

“But you, brothers and sisters, are not in darkness so  
that this day should surprise you like thief...We do  
not belong to the night or to the darkness...let us not  
be like others who are asleep, but let us be alert...”

( I Thessalonians 5:4-6)

## OVERTURE

Everyone has thoughts about heaven, hell, paradise, re-incarnation, resurrection, death, miracle as it did most religious, and they should all be respect. The version pictured here is only conjecture, a desire and even delusion or mislead believe in some manner. No story created by itself without basal. Sometimes stories meet at handicap. Frequently they cover one another completely like stones beneath the watercourse. When story commence proceedings like icebreaker's captain don't know final event. It is an inquisitive travel in unknown which always ending dot. So it is now. Lets call my flaming imagination and see what come out from this.

Great New York City is a home to many famous places: Broadway, Time Square, Central Park, The Statue of Liberty, The Empire State Building, Brooklyn Bridge. Where you are in the world you have probably heard of this big name attraction located only in the Big Apple or Capital of the World or Gotham City, as often called New York. What you probably have not heard, is about one million bodies interred just 11 mile off shore from Manhattan. It is Hart Island with it's famous "Poter-fieled Cemetery."

May be the capital of the new world will have been not Jerusalem as it has written in Revelation and in Old Testament, but the New York City with it's five boroughs: Manhattan and State Island are each an island. Brooklyn and Queens are both on the western end of Long Island. Bronx is the only borough on the mainland.

The New York City actually have cosmopolitan sophisticated origin and made up a persons, elements, aspects or influence from many different parts of the world. New Yorkers really were "Citizens of the World" and firmament of the future worlds nation.

If great New York City is the world's irrefutable capital, the world's number one leader nation is the United States of America whose vocation is to show other nations the way, where to go and its leadership had been predicted in Bible prophecies. (Matthew 4:14).

One of the essential factor of Americans brilliancy is that country has multinational emigrant roots. If France first of all belongs to French person, Hungary to Hungarians, Portugal to Portuguese, America belongs to the entire world and not only one nation. America is the model of the future world's society.

We do not know what will have happened tomorrow, but today it is absolutely clear that America has not opponent. His advantage against other countries is so great that talk about this has not sense.

By experts opinion four components: military, economy, technology and culture are enough to determine which level of development has given country. By every these components America is the first in the world.

The USA has the most powerful Army, Navy, Air Fleet in the world. His military potential is more than the rest world's same indications, include Russia, China, India, Brazil and Australia and capable completely destroy any enemy momentarily and can to fight on several fronts in one and the same time.

The USA GDP is between 30-40 percent of the world's GDP and is the leader in any sphere of technology.

America by culture is the most luminance and it's way of life is acceptable for the most people in the world. Hear in generally from all over the world were comeing freedom-lover, brave and chivalry people. Newcomers quickly had adopted Americans easy law, organicaly become part of the democratic society and prominent among them were inflowing into America's multiple think tanks.

America knows his dignity, might and reputation in the world, but also know that in the world has risen up many political leader and whole generation of Muslim and Russia orthodox believers who from down to dask only dreaming to destroy America. But America do not pay attention grasshoppers jumping in the field. America is watching the sly.

Not long time ago, 20 light years away in Libra Constellation, have discovered the most earth like planet Gliese 581g. This is the first planet where is appropriate condition for water. Where is water there is life.

Gliese 581g and other earth like planets, make up new tasks for superpower cosmic states, because such expensive projects able to realized only superpower states.

By "Wall Street Journal's" one information in 23 of June of 2009 Jupiter was hit gigantic asteroid which had shaken planets surface. Impact on Jupiter enforce scientific once again think what result could do this impact if it happen with planet earth. In particular, impact which killed 3.5 million years ago Dinosaurs matched by might Jupiter's aforementioned impact.

Flying object which had hit the Jupiter is not unusual in solar and neighbor systems. Theoretically some of them can hit the planet earth as well they hit the Jupiter. In perspective comet "Easter Sunday" in 13 of April of 2036 will have very close passed the earth and exist probability that hit the earth with convenience circumstance. American's mission as world's only one cosmic superpower is cooperating with other nations and try avoided this probably hit.

Highly likely the New York City and the United States possessed the fate and key of the planet earth.



Once upon a time I lived and worked in the New York City. Mostly my time passed in the New York's Public Library's reading hallas which located in the fifth avenue and 42 street where I tirelessly studied different subjects and socialized with library's young generation. This well know citadel of knowledge has been opened in 1911 and been at that time largest marble building in the USA. Every facet of this building was masterpiece. *I Worked in the famous Rose Main Reading Room, which was nearly the length of soccer field and have been sitting under the ceiling made picture, "The Morning Sky," by James Wall Finn. This picture make me closer with maker.*

When for some relaxation I am walking in libraries majestic halls and long corridors, looking down to the lobby from the second level or sitting in the biblioteca's stairways, in front of



the building where were possible to purchased some unique books for nothing and make evening strolling walk in the Bryant Park, I am swimming in the aura of pleasure.

There were conglomerate of the famous places of New York, with it's 42 street, Time Square, Grand Central Terminal with 120 tracks and far-famed "Concourse" (vestibule). The 42 street beginning from the United Nations Headquarters, the Craisler building near the Roosevelt Road on the East River and ending in the 12 avenue on the Hudson River, with it intrepid Sea-Air-Space Museum. Near placed aircraft carrier "Enterprise," the submarine "USS Monterrey CG-61" and the supersonic passenger airplane "Concord." Not far from hear in front of Washington Bridge captain Chesly "Sally" Sullenberger said "We're going to be in the Hudson" and made with words "and "This is the captain-Brace for impact" and made "Boeing's" emergency landing on the water. It was miracle on the Hudson. Every passengers saved. I was witness of this outstanding event and shake captains hand among many others.

It was accustomed places where I often walk when have been searching something new in the public library. This area was full of 19th century style buildings and skyscrapers presumably the best in the world. That is why New York and Manhattan, particular 42th street and Time Square called the capital and center of the world.

On one occasion in the Time Square just in the street seating in islands like enclosure 500-1000 African Americans persons from the "New Greater Bethlehem Minister." They been from the Jamaica Avenue of Queen's borough. People flocked hear for their Sunday noon sacrament service under open sky.

In Christ time church assembled on a Saturday in synagog or private house or in the garden, now Christ pattern drastically changed from Saturday on Sunday. Also Jesus founded only one Church. Today there are many different churches-Catholic, Protestant, independent. And within them many denomination, sects and divisions or congregations, each with its differing beliefs, teachings, rituals, rites and programs. Even though I have very little with the people from the Jamaica Avenue, I been

among them just 1,5 hour, listen exiting spiritual music and donated them 5\$. In response one of worshiper gave me invitation card to work as volunteer in the Hart Island's cemetery. People who try avoid failure, avoid success too and thinking not lot in the same day headed in the card indicated address.

When I entered in the "Potterfield Cemetery's" administration office in Bronx borough, I surprised that no collar found among them. I nodded and stated politely:

"Hi here, I am Alfredo, Alfredo Navegante. I got your visit card and it seems appeared opportunity partly repay American people for their shouldering and care to Georgia during the harsh aggression of Russia in 2008."

"Wow! What a statement and in what form you want to repay American people?" interested one of the office man.

"I want to work as volunteer. It will be absolutely disinterested work from my side. No salary, no benefits, only living space and food. May I have a coffee?" interested I and pointed finger on the coffee machine in the corner of the wide office.

It was pretty comfortable room with five office tables, four placed in the each corner of the room and on table with grandiloquent armchair located in the center for boss. No chairs were for visitors.

"Sure, please this way" invited me, "You had brave president, he has gut, not many people able to resist Russia," noticed head of the office.

"It is difficult do not agree with you," I said.

"Because of pandemic problems we have grave digger's vacant position in the Heart Island which is in the western end of the Long Island Sound. It placed just in front of Bronx, near the City Island."

"It will be good," agreed I without emotion.

"Not long time ago New York City Council transfer jurisdiction of cemetery and island from NY City Correction Department to Park and Recreation Department. We represent just this department but because of Covid's hindrances we temporary put aside island's recreation plan and embraced only around cemetery."

“Very reasonable” said I.

“I seems you are brave man, there is not easy to live and work free in the Heart Island, especially at present time,” said one office man.

“Such is volunteers and my fate.” stated I and pour the coffee.

“Let us make the point clear. You will be live permanently on the Island. We have good accommodation there. food delivery and contact with mainland only twice a month. Medicine support, food, overall and insurance on our account”.

“acceptable”.

“What is the most universal and prevalent sin?”

“Ingratitude.”

“Great answer! Besides we should notify you that in the island live lot of ghosts, you should know about this.” said other office man, “Have you ever seen a dream walker?” man lifted elbow from the table and straightened, imitating zombie.

“Bargain is such? Any way you have been very useful, but today one guy from the “New Greater Bethlehem Ministries,” in the Time Square told me little story about your cemetery, so I have some imagine about your Job.” I patted my pants pocket looking my pack of Camel.

“Even though you want to work there? Is it not mistake from your side?” smiled other office man, which up that moment kept silence.

“The man who never made a mistakes never made anything.”

“So what is your answer?”

“Certainly yeas Sir! Absolutely yeas and I’ll try show my best to find common language with them,” said I, lit cigarette and deeply inhale. I have always loved coffee and cigarette together. They harmoniously accomplished each other.

“You definitely look like a risky-taker man,” said office boss and beginning paper work.

“Are you family man?” interesting other man from corner.

“I always had a dream to be family man and I had many times been family man before that, but now I am just volunteer, and try help American administration to overwhelm existed

problems and terminated pandemic.” I shaken ash on the ash-tray and smiled deeply to my self. My future makes new shape.

After half an hours they will delivery me through the City Island and then ferryboat in the Hart Island where we meet with three Negro grave diggers. They become happy when saw me and take very nice care about me. But after two days they rush away and left me in the island absolutely alone. Thus I began my the most unconventional job in my present life.

Later I have heard that tree black persons rush away from island because of ghosts and “Black Live Matters” agitation. Automatically I become precious man for cemetery administration.

Thus I acquainted with Heart Island, one of the twenty three islands of the great New York City. It was the home of the famous “Potterfield Cemetery”, biggest municipal 101 acre bone yard in the United States, where entombed, all kind homeless, deprived, impoverished, rebuffed, ridiculed and humiliated undocumented illegal emigrants as well as criminals, killers, bandits, gangsters, tricksters, debauchees, fornicators, money forgers, simply representatives of the United State’s degraded lower class.



It was pivotal period for mankind. Mankind is adjacenting the end of his rope and reeling on its last legs. The world’s number one battling question was humans survival! Nations were facing their worst geopolitical imbroglio. Science and technology have produced the weapons of mass destruction that could erase all life from this planet earth! So many nations now possess nuclear weapons that one madman could ignite the nuclear WW III that could wipe out civilization and transform it into godforsaken land.

We live in the world when people think that they are living in outstanding progress epoch, but paradoxically, it is also a world of greatest ignorance. Population has transformed into

zombie mass. Even the high educated panjandrums and personages know not about the way of peace or the true values of life in carent difficulties. Half of the world exist in, illiteracy, poverty and are living in filth and squalor. No valid information about what on a planet has going on. Only presumptions, assumptions, conjectures and disinformation floating in the air. Social ill prevalent in the society. Wars, violence, distraction, terrorism engulf the entire world.

People worried about culture and spoke about moribund state of poetry or dying film industry. Moving-picture show epoch reflected products like "All of Us Are Dead." It was a South Korean coming-of-age zombie apocalypses horror streaming television series. This genre originated in the 1968 American horror film "Night of The Living Dead." The Zombie Apocalypses has been used as a metaphor for various contemporary fears such as global breakdown of society and the end of the world. Likewise these movies acustom people that the end time is at hand.

Violence on a TV had pernicious influence on children and very quickly disseminated mentally incurable illness through out the world. Peoples from non-government unions disorientated. At that time very popular become slogan "Every Man For Himself." Every harmful or destructive initiatives by officials eagerly boosted. Governments aim were stimulated questions and not gave answers. People has buried under questions and despicably seeking the way of solvng the problems, not found it felt into depression. In such melanchony situation seeking to foresee or foretell the future usually by interpreted signs was not enough and needed to use supernatural divinatory methods which handing down from the ancient Egyptians and Babylonians. Planet really fill up with unseemable squalor and drown in conventional drowsy. In short range perspective the earth will have transformed into a great morgue.

No one can predicted, that situation had worsen so fast. No one can even imagine, how this permanent, terrible religious controversy against Christ and His followers will run its course or how far it will spread or how long it will last. Humans, which

Great Lord created as substituters of angelic world, forget that there will not be law, without penalty. Now humanity receive what they saw: Not only long-lasting local wars, dark trails, tribulation lies, adamantly stand in front of humans, not only great dangers but many more misfortunes, many shortcomings, many mistakes, many disappointments will have surely been their fate. Death and sorrow would be the companions of their many centuries journey. Hardship their garment. Constancy and brave will their only shield.

Gentiles stand in front of precipices, they must be united, must be undaunted, they must be inflexible, otherwise they will have become totally yesteryears. Gentiles should get rid of from the black, uneducated nations and modern-days "Harlots." It is uppermost important, not eliminate but separated from them, because be-night nation beget be-night ruler and together these masses never ever illuminated their mind. Their qualities and deeds must transform and glow through the gloom of the world until they become the inevitable beacon light and this light will have been the airy of salvation.

Warmongers absolutely controlled situation. Never planet has so many educated and same old time immoral learner persons together. They are ruling governments of the world as they please. They able easily accelerate or delay, even subterfuge pandemic process, thrive or shutting down any state in the world. Borders between states periodically closed, but people not dead so fast as expected the great Jewish nation's clandestine organizers.

Why Jews have played so prominent role in this culminative moment of mankind's history? The point is that the universe and particular our planet's fate our Great Lord, Jehovah Sabbath blessed and dowered to the "Chosen Jewish Nation." About this irrefutable fact in many places indicated Bible, the "King Book," which by and large was and is the Jewish nation's tales and legends composing book.

Thus Jews were and so far remain the vigilant watchdogs of human society. They known very well how to hit the nail into the head. If not Jews, the non-Jewish, that is Goyms world had not

have not only “Our Father in Heaven, His Only One begotten Son Jesus Christ and Holy Ghost,” but would had nothing and the more of it will have sunk into the ageless turmoil.

Jews believe that there is a single God, and they are His chosen people. They conclude personal covenant with their God and got from him personal promises. Jews aim is to follow God’s Law, which had revealed to Moses on the Mount Sinai over 3.000 years ago and on most occasions had been very beneficial indowment for them.

It is important to underline that Jews racially, nationally and religiously separated from none Jews. Nation of Israel physically and spiritually transformed into God’s nation. God demand from Israel not spent in vain their racially pure holy seed in interracial marriage. Like this act the Great Lord considered as transgression. God had had bestowed on to jews such material blessing as never before came to any nations. Jewish nation enjoy these blessings, but God also bring upon over them such national disaster as had never before struck any nation! Many prophecies suseptibly described that.

By God’s will Jews scattered in the world and the remnant of Jews will be among the Gentiles “... as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep...”(Micah 5:8). As in ancient time Joseph saved up the wheat and food and made it available to others, modern time new Josephs do the same in the face of the USA, the UK, The EU, the Ukraine and present Israel. Jewish lions among these nations feed people and preserving peace during two great wars and keep stability in the ongoing WWII.

Thus Jews are the “chosen, consecration nation”, and who are the none-Jews? What differences are between Jews and non-Jews that is Gentiles or Goyims?

Answer is next: Goims that is Gentiles know what human society created from the anciant time until present. Jews know everything what know Gentiles and in adition they know unknown which is known only for God due they conclude personal agreement with God. By might of this agreement God promised Jews everything, include absolute knowledge. Shortly Jews

know everything what know humans and know what is unknown for humans, but know for God.

Thus main differences between Jews and Gentiles is that first know two things: Known and unknown. Gentiles know only one: known. Score is 2:1 for Jews favor. Reader! Fix in mind one more amazing fact that Jews are 18 million, but Gentiles 8 billion.

Every none Jews feel Jews mystical advantage, and they because of envy in every convenient moment attack Israel. Of course, in the world, every nation has enemies, especially Jews. Sins many nations in this world always have been aggressors, Israel would have been attacked. And on the opposite. Jews also know what is aggression, especially in the dawn of their existence.

A nation with the military superiority and will defeat all attackers would soon become the dominant, the most powerful nation on the earth. "For I will have respect unto you and make you fruitful, and multiply you and establish my covenant with you. (Leviticus 26:9). In other words Jews had been and will have been God's chosen nation and help God to ruling the world for God's favor.



Easy arithmetical computation indicate that our planet is overpopulating and unable to feeding properly its inhabitants. Because of absolutely majority of the earth population is inalphabetical, have criminal orientation, are vicious and idlers, economic growth and business activity declined and on the contrary military and incidental expenses increase. Eighty percent of planets population live and exist use only two dollars per day, regardless of the future. They do not know and even don't want to know essence of the trade and merchandise is the phenomena which keeps population of the world running. Trade brought small countries to world's prominence, stimulated international innovations, and built international dynasties. But traders number is too small to compare the world's population. "God must have loved poor people. He made so many of them," said ironically Will Rogers.



Which country is best for business?

Singapore and India are in the top of list of the most stock obsessed countries for its population in the world. In the USA, assume 50 million investors invest in the USA stock market. Israel traders are definitely sharper than other traders. They are very price-aware. One more significant fact is that lot of people in Israel speak many languages. Concentration of multiple languages people hear is one of the greatest in the world, which defiantly boost the countries trade activity.

But in the other countries situation is basically other. Absolutely majority of nations are on giving-receiving barter like or hunting-gathering of trade level. One thing was patently clear, with such denizens planet has not future. This people are absolutely unmanageable. Number of idiots and degenerates rocketed up. Many cretins become independent countries rulers and have excess into international affairs. No one among dilettante rulers want voluntarily treatment.

When ruler is idiot population become also idiot and moron. For instance: Russia fill up with "Homosoveticus." This people dreamed about world dominance. The same intrusive thought has every Russia ruler. Present time ruling class of Georgia purposelessly try get rid of from educated and rich people and push them abroad and the others day and night drink, gibering and babbling in the streets and Parliament. Eating food, drinking alcohol or be tacketive is not evil in itself. The evil was in the manner of eating and drinking excessively of alcohol, besides revelings, rioting, violence are lot. Armenians pay last dollar to rebuilt "Great Armenia,"-allusive idea which harm Armenians mind. German as fire fears antisemitic title and fill up country with colors and homosexuals, which degraded German's future.

Disobedient to God's become norm of in the present time society. For instance-God does not reveal in the Bible the precise origin of the different races. But it is evident that Adam and Eve were created white. God's special nation Israel was comparatively white. Jesus was white as Viking. In the same time God for unknown for us plan want different races. But some God's view about this is mutually exclusive. God later trough

Abraham preclude his son Isaac from inter-married among the dark Canaanites.

If you are a cattle owner and livestock breeder know what means thoroughbred stock. Mixing the breed alters the characteristics. God originally set the boundaries of national borders, intending nations to be separated to prevent interracial marriage (Deuteronomy 32: 8). Why? Probably God want keep humans breed and character clean. From Noah to Abraham all or nearly all nations have white racial strain. But man thought in the contrary. Man had pervert penchant to intermarry-until there would be only one race and one language. That desire seems still inherited in human nature today! Thus man has always wanted to violated God's laws, intentions and way.

Now notes! What teach us history? At the incident of the tower of Babel, God divided the speech of the people so that they were able to communicate each other their new language and all of sadden no more one language had needed. And so time passed. Each family-race had been speaking its own language. Nowadays we see reverse moving against God. English language is fast becoming the chief international language. Men are entering mixed marriage and starting to get back to one worldwide language and one amalgamate people. One language and one race limitless boosted number the population in the world.

So today one sign is crystal distinct. It is planet's overpopulation. Our land actually replete and drown into drowsy. Number of population on the earth have reached the critical level, eight billion people. Planet not any more provender and handle so many people. Created gigantic epidemiological problems. Irreversibly ruined nature. Only utilization of the humans and domestic animals urine and fecal needed immense resources. Besides there were other problems: Air, water and sea pollution, over-fishing, the green house effect, global warming, destruction of the ozone layer, oil spills, toxic vastness and the rest of it. The air full of destitute and hopeless peoples curse, which are much more then blessedness, and is if not main but not last factor of planets problems.

In addition in the world erupted and then surprisingly fast overhastied it said to be the corona virus pandemic. It was man-made sick and our planet entered in it's last time period of history. Before modern time, many sick like diphtheria and typhoid as well as other infectious maladies not affectively decimated planets population and that uppermost important task not fulfilled hitterto. Now situation is other. Pundits call that we live in the first stage of the Bible mentioned the "Seven Years Tribulation Period." Present times pandemic mildly speaking is beginning form of future intentional bacteriological war.

Artificial and speedily lessening of population is very difficult undertaking. It look like to find differences and then stock it up useful and useless minerals or separated clever and stupid people. Research show that the preindustrial city contained no more ten percent of the entire population under its direct control and in this ten percent perhaps less then two percent belong to the elite class. It was very impressive finding that might the real bosses of the earth, that is Jews reasonably decided: For saving our planet really necessary to decrease inhabitants number from eight billion to one billion and maybe down more.

Tomas f. Carney in his "The Shape of the Past: Models and Antiquity" wrote: "We are used to a society in which very few infants are lost at birth or prior to weaning. Death happily tends to be remote from our experience, if we are below 30 people do not start dying...until their late fifties or, generally their sixties or later. In preindustrial society, however, probably a third of the birth were dead before they reached the age of six. By sixteen something like 60 % of these live birth would have died, 75% by twenty-six, and 90 % by forty-six. Very few-3% maybe – reached their sixties."

In modern time one of the most convenient facilitates to decrease world's population is so called "Corona Virus Bacteria." To say figuratively, one moderate size trunk, full with brutal bacteria is pretty enough to released from inhabitants, blossom and prosperous country. In the same time every notable architectural buildings would have stayed untouched.

Soon in full size has began realization of this plan. Small handful of wealthy and highly educated people, almost Jews, who did what seemed right in their own mind created One World Government. Prototype of this government already existed in the face of League of Nations and the United Nations. They divided world population into two parts: Jews and non-Jews that is Gentiles or Goyms. One World Governments consider Jews as controllable and Goyms as awfully uncontrollable groups. Uncontrollable inhabitant might be utilized. By plan, forms of utilization might be different. Such thoughts and plans had been hovering in the worldwide, before the WWII and world's populations sorting panorama have shown into next database.

8000 Jews control 8 billion gentiles

As the WW III protracted, panorama changed thus:

1000 Jews control 1 billion gentiles

100 Jews control 100.000. 000 gentiles

10 Jews control 10 million gentiles

Before long situation generated thus:

1 Jew control 1 million gentiles

“That is the Great Planet Earth’s Optimization’s Heavenly Plan,” Summing up the One World Government’s executive department and its proxy ill-famed “Deep State’s” testators.

The optimal population of the earth enough to guaranty the minimum physical ingredients of a decent life to everyone was 1.5 to 2 billion people rather the 8 billion who are alive today or the 9 billion expected in 2050 or 10 billion in 2100. Well known professor of population studies at Stanford University in California and author of the best-selling bomb book published in 1968 Paul Ehrlich, in an interview with “The Guardian” said: “Things have been coming up worse than was predicted. We have the threaten now vast epidermis. I have grim view of what is likely to happened to my children and grand children.”

Fred Hoyle the widely known astronomer, once suggested that the optimum population of the world should be about one Hundred thousand-as that was the maximum number of peo-

ple one could get to know in a lifetime. This notion is rather a self-centered view, but interesting.

Many legal and hidden communities, clandestine organizations carry off by WHO rise up their heads and working up in new field of activity. They shortest possible time past downing the world's population. Immediately created big problem. Where to stored and utilized billions corps. Utilization of the "switch off inhabitants" will have made special training brigades. Mostly they will be Chinese brigades. In any second these brigades ruling by WHO would have being ready to to make peaceful and quiet any regions and even continents.

Sporadically independent mass media channels hype up that world officials directly called about planets depopulation. One World Government propagandists even pictured to used nuclear and chemical weapons to accelerating planets cleaning from extra inhabitants. Absolutely majority of world's population had not chance to survive. Honest citizens were surprised, but not lost sense of humor. They asked: "Could it really happened that the notorious "Deep State" shamefacedly declared about peoples extermination and Red China Mandarins follow them?" Two principal point of view will have dominated at that time:

1. Planet's population must have decreased from eight till one billion.

2. Planet's population mustn't decrease either.

It will have been cornerstone question at that time not only here, on the earth. In the heaven held it said to be the "Court of Heaven" or Heavenly Parliament's special session. The chairmen of this legislative assembly will be the permanent speaker of the Heavenly Parliament, archangel Satan. Also he sits on the throne of the earth and been author man-made and Satan-influence earthly civilization. He periodically hostiles against God and has blinded the minds of the intellectuals as well as all other levels of society.

In this essential meeting attended various angels of different ranks from every part of the universe. Majority of the delegates voted for the first agenda, which had drafted and blue-

printed by Jewish origin angel delegates. When all is said and done the Heavenly Parliament issued special heavenly verdict, but God's sign and stamp on the final certificate by unknown for us reason was not legible, which makes this holy certificate subject of gossips.

Among delegates as honor guest attended God's only one biological Son Jesus Christ, who pretended, that His name always should have written with big letters and He was only one and valid Jewish Messiah, as well as Gentiles.

"Better little caution then a great regret," stated Jesus Christ and solemnly supported Jewish origin angels plan about the "Great Planet Earth's" depopulation. Some delegates and even very high level officials were on opposing side.

"Our planet is the brightest star in the universe, irreversible and unique," said about this the planet earth's chronologist, Heavenly Parliament's permanent speaker, the Planet Earth's and many other planets Governor "chief of the angels," Archangel Satan, but he was in minority. Even-though he declared: "The Parliaments verdict not gettable for us. We will respond in full accordance of the international heavenly law. It will not be swim against tide and bail out all of it will have been I. Besides I want remind to everybody that there cannot be a law without a penalty."

Satan's declaration quickly become comprehensive in the angelic world and even among mortals on the earth. This circumstance at last give ground for real hope, but blueprinted one problem, number of intelligible humans fantastically fast decreased, and automatically increased the mediocre peoples number. But hope is hope. It work till last second and even beyond.

Archangel Raziel, may be the most mighty angel after Satan, share his view about Planet Earth's future to Heavenly Parliament:

"I am and archangel Satan, are Phoenician, but not Jewish origin angles. Once His brightness archangel Satan stated that the Planet Earth is not alone under our Great Lord's wing. There are many places in the universe where the Most High and His

humble servants include myself worked hard to support different forms of civilizations. In this difficult time our task is correctly explain humans, how they originated, who were their parents and what place they hold in universe. In other words if you had not known who are you you would not have found yourself in the univers and become hasitated strow or naked penis without heavenly shelter. This is a long story but in the Bible it has written shortly and wisely:

“There also we saw the Nephelims and we became like grasshoppers in our own sight...” (Numbers 13:33). Nephelims come from the Planet Nibiru and some times on the Earth have had god’s status.

Southern Mesopotamia city Ur was the home of the first chosen nation Chaldean who was created by Niphelims. They were the first who provided Nephilim-Giants knowledge into human masses. Later same role were played Jews and partly Armenians. They are still living among us. They are as it said to be human’s lighteners and by quantity are very few.

Nephilims were ruler class in Mesopotamia and Nile valley, but the population there were mostly “Homo – Sapience.” For illustration of this words in ancient Egypt Nephilim origin men have 5-7 meter high. Women 3-3.7. Pharaoh Echnatone have 4.5 miller high, princes Nefertiti 3.5 and so on. They had elongated skulls. Multiple ancient fresco and other cultural heritage conformed this.

In the Indus Valley region, the ruler class as well as population nearly dominated humans. Also there were many hybrids. Now we know human’s origin,” emphasis archangel Raziel and added:

“At present time human’s byproduct “Homosipiances” number almost reach eight billion souls and it is very time to decrease their number. They themselves might not to do it. My recommendation for to save the Planet Earth is next:

I share this information to you for better undestand humans place in the univers and dare proposed you to altered the Planet Earth’s population from eight Billion to one billion precisely. Then rest one billion people divided into 50/50 propor-

tion, where 50 percent will be “Good” people and 50 percent “evil” one.

I deeply believe that living in society where are getting together 100 percent good individuals is genuinely hell. Live in society where 100 percent population is evil also is hell. Because of this divided earth’s inhabitants in proportion 50/50 is most acceptable and flexible. Lets together send request about this to the Mercury and Pluto, who are the Godly Death Maker planets and edify the Planet Earth’s population in correct direction. If you coming in my way and having my point of view, let’s vote to this rectification into final verdict of Heavenly Parliament and give more chance earth to survive, otherwise perspective is gloomy, again emphasis Archangel Raziel and say thanks to his supporter angels. This statement instantly patented and spread in the earth and startled everyone.

Because the Covid 1XX could not effectively shrink the inhabitants number, changed Jewish main HQ’s plan of action. Everything was easy for Abraham’s descendants. They already organically, providently and delicately deeply entrenched into gentile society.

This fact has explanation. Ashkenazim Jews have the highest average intellectual quotient IQ of any other ethnic group. it is 116 in scope well above the human average of 100. This gap and genetic theories surrounding Jews IQ was higher then Gentiles. We remind that IQ tests are tools to measure nations intellectual abilities and potential. They are designed to reflect a wide range of cognitive skills, such as reasoning, logic, and problem-solving,

Jews began used new, early unseen methods of brainwashing, which was unknown for Goims. Jews as usual have been step a head of Goims, as well as times. It was greatest plot against mankind ever made. Jews through mas media spread among Goims slogans like these:“Our dear fellows, don’t deviate of the compass, we are as ever your humble and deviator friends. Our mission is paving the way for you. Our urgently proclaim is stay array as adamant, not astray and don’t burning fingers inwain.and know that how fast you are running, we always will be for ahead of you.”



It was serious treasuring of Gentile population and beginning of total turmoil on the earth. Besides Jews mastery used the Bible in proper time and proper place. Through Jeremiah God said: "A noise will come even to the end of the earth...and a great whirlwind will be raised up from the coast of the earth" (Jeremiah 25 31:32). God will use inhabitants of North Africa and Communist hordes punish united Europe, wipe out the Anglo-America.

Soon afterwards from somewhere arose legion of Cassandra like prognosticators who predicted misfortune and totally disaster. Mass media and every pulpit been under soothsayers disposal. A modern-day Cassandras oracles in one voice predicted only gloominess ending of the world, like many current economists with their constant demoralized forecasts. Pessimism is good remedy to degraded people and ruined them and in this matter descendants of Abraham were supper skilfully specialists.

By Jews themselves every man has been numbered, every brain was opened. Such experienced methods as: Permanent sitting at home, quarantine, fastening the borders between states, terminated the railway and air communications, restricted walk in the streets and squares, junk food, poisoned vaccination, permanent and very "scientific" mass media disinformation, artificial tense and nervous, nail-biting stress, shock and fearfulness, stupidity, gluttonous, permanent repetition of negative stories, stupid religious dogmas, immobility, tipsiness, drugs, feeling of inability to correct delude into right, homosexuality, harlotry, diabetic and staged cancer's problems, pharmaceutical diversions gradually made good results. Number of earth inhabitant had have began slowly but steadily decreased, but people know about it nothing. Mass media not have not spoken where people went away. The organizers of this deal with great hope watched on their second plan, but also do not forgot the first and began closely twisted hands of India and China authorities. In these countries lived the planets most advanced pundit and boffin people and against Jewish intrigues contradicted their secret plans and games.

Generally Jews among Jews are Jews, among Gentiles are the most educated Gentiles, but always stay advanced Jews. They proposed Gentiles hold holy the seven annual festivals were given to Old Testament Israel and were ordained forever. Festivals true meaning had long remained a hidden mystery. They pictured God's plan of redemption-the divine plan by which God is reproducing himself. These festivals pictured the essence of Gentiles being.

Jewish festivals and celebrations are focused around the important events in the history of the Jews. Leviticus 23 describes the Sabbath together with seven feasts namely the Feast of Passover, the Feast of Unleavened Bread, The Feast of First Fruit, The Feast of the Harvest, The Feast of the Trumpet, the Day of the Atonement, Feast of the Tabernacle. These celebrations are God's approval and are compulsory for every bible followers. Every other celebrations were second grade and not been compulsory and might be forgotten.

The Planet Earth stand against great question: who will win contradiction between Jews and Gentiles? Just like this and not other stand pivotal question.

Our Great Lord Jehovah Sabbath, His only one Begotten Son Jesus Christ and Holy Ghost together comprehensibly and distinctly illustrated their impressive plan about the world's salvation. To fulfill this blueprint really means the "Planet Earth's" totally destroy, inhabitants annihilation and creation instead of the earth so-supposed the "New Heaven and the New Earth," which also know as "New Jerusalem." This plan contradicted several other gods purposes. Particular Ahuramazda, Brahma, Vishnu, Shiva, Rama, Krishna, Gautama Buddha, Huitzilopochtli, Odin, Frigga, Thor, Frey, the Jade Emperor and immortal mortals Confucius and Laozi, as well as Sango, Mbombo, Mamba and several others not permitted our Great Lord Jehovah Sabbath and His Son to destroy the India and China. Without these countries no arrangement about earth will have fulfilled.

Contradiction on the earth replaced in the heaven. That occurred always. Situation on the earth echoed in the heaven and contrary. Gradually matured great conflict between Jewish ori-

gin dirties and Aryan origin heavenly beings.

At the same time less harm on the earth got Russia with its biggest possession which was known as Heartland, where gathering 75 percent of the world useful minerals. "The Earth is the Lord's; the world, and they that dwell therein" (Prms24:1).

For many Russia's outstanding position in the world was surprising because people in Russia not been God's feared outstanding nation as the some God's feared nation's been. In unison this fact has only one explanation. Jews after finishing their job intended resettled just into Russia, where they planed to rebuild the former Khazar's Great Empire. And while it will have happened Russia would been the working dog of the Heartland. Protect this treasure for Jews.

Reader! I remind that Khazar Khanat was the Jews one of the homeland. That was why Jewish thinking tanks tried to clean the planet from extra population and make platform for Zionist settlers in Russia and in the Middle Asia. The world never will have returned to the antepandemic way of life.

Majority of the world nations follow Jewish plan for depopulation of the world. People not understand essence of the matter and been good material for utilization. Some nations because of their genetically stupidity and staborn character boosted belief that they are better then Jews. They from time to time disturb Jews and call Gentiles sober up and resistance Jews plots. To solve this problem and tranquilized none Jews exited only one way-Unmaneagebles Gentile gangs should have been conquered by loyal for Jews neighbor countries. But organizers know that nation will not be governed if it permanently need act of conquer. In such cases problematic nations must be vanished. No nation no problem. This axiom always work good in proper place and time.



In such a crunch time and in addition bizarre set of circumstance I have been commened proceeding in the "Poterfield

Cemetery," which located in the Heart Island in the West of Long Island Sound. It was as I mention above more then one century's aged homeless and uncalled Americans cemetery. Island had purchased from the Native Americans in 1654 and later used as a Union Civil War prisoners camp. Over 3000 confederates soldiers were imprisoned in 1865. later 235 of them died and buried there.

Island was flat, peaceful and afford bountiful view of the City Island and Throngs Neck Bridges. On the northern part of the island stand WWII monument and on the eastern side monument for the victims of Civil War.

For decades Hart Island has used to lay to rest descendants who have not claimed by family members. The first civil person buried in the Heart Island Cemetery was a 24 years-old Louisa Van Slyke, who died with Tuberculosis in 1869. No family claimed her. Million men, women and children since 1869 shoved into mass graves in Heart Island. During fiver and aid and now corona virus epidemic time some victims buried individually in pine coffins in 14 feet deep. According the paranormal guide association up until 1913 adults and children were burred in mass graves to save space. bodies were entombed on top of the old, crumbling old. No funeral ceremony, straightforward, unemotional, no priest. From 1953 cemetery had been partly closed and it become a home of more than one million Americans.

In 1977 vandals started a fire on Hart Island that destroyed the most of its burial records and date. This sadly fact made problematically identified early buried individuals by their family members and because of this some paranormal investigator stated that in the island increased angry ghosts number.

Sins 1980, 73.000 people had burred in mass graves. Family which can't afford a private buried had interred in city's account. In this way hundred of thousands people had buried atop each other. Every interred man were precisely put down in logbooks, with documents which they had in the moment of death and their descendants had opportunity find their ancestors burred place in any time after death.

Hart Island has connection with Bronx through City Island which located in the picturesque fishing village with a nautical museum, Pelhem Cemetery and overlooked the Hart Island. Twice a week or so loaded with bodies boxed in pine a NY City morgue truck arrived and passed through the tall chain link gate in the City Island harbor and on the ferry. Its destination is Heart Island and Poterfield. Ferry has not paying passengers. Behind truck moved grey bus from the NY City's Correction Department. It take real inmates from Rikers island's jail. Inmates are paid 50 cents on hour to interred the unclaimed dead in deep trench. Majority of inmates were Negro Americans.

There were some restrictions in Poterfield. Photographs are not permuted in. Also unwelcome visitors can fine up two years prison for stepping foot onto island.

Every dead body were without shoes. Putting shoes on a dead person was very difficult. After death the shape of the feet can be destroyed. Majority out of one million buried person been without shoes and that economies city's budget.

Each person had their unique fate. Had they known their death was immanent, they might had gone somewhere else. Instead, because of circumstance they did what they do. Might be in last second of their life they got a glimpse of Manhattan silhouettes where they went all the days on their routine route searching chance to survive in the Promised Land.

Today more than 40 million people living in the US were born in another country. The USA hosts more immigrants than any other country. With more than one million people arriving every years as permanent legal residents, asylum-seekers and refugee and in another immigration categories. It is about one-fifth of the world's migrants. Ahead of time many emigrants found resting place in the "Poterfield".

Majority of the trenches filled by inmates from Rikers Island jail. Soon this notorious jail system become epicenter of pandemic. Early in jail Covid infection rate hovering around 1%, but suddenly rate rose till 17 % and Correction Department stop prisoners send in the Hart Island. That was the main reason why I began to work in the island as volunteer.

In the entrance of cemetery is sign: "City of New York, Potersfield Cemetery." It looks as new as it produced yesterday, because I periodically painted it and used for this very expensive paint. Near entrance was one of the first grave tomb in Poterfield with inscription:

"Hear lies Fred  
Who was alive and is dead,  
There's no more to be said."  
Or "He lives long that lives well."

Also "Poverty with happiness is more preferable than wealth with sorrow." or "We come in this world alone...and go out alone."

Like this inscriptions were lot in the cemetery. Also visitors seldom find tomb stones at the cemetery.

In the beginning in Poterfird among buried overwhelmed Irish and Germans, later cemeteries absolutely majority contingent become Negros, Asian and Latinos. Under New York state law rooted in the 1850 next of kin have on little as 48 hours after death to claims a body for funeral, or 24 hours, after notification. If not, by law these corps become city's property to be made available as a cadaver for dissection or embalming practice if medic schools or institutes classes wanted it.

I pay attention that in Poterfird almost not buried Jews except exceptional circumstances. There was one very characteristic moment. Jews had perfect cemeteries in every boroughs of New York. Two of them located in Brooklyn with gigantic gravng tomb stones. Jews never abandoned their dead. But as we mentioned above every rule has exception.

Ruth Proskauer Smith, 102 year old Jewish lady died in her multimillion dollar apartment in the Dakota building in Manhattan after her life celebration. It is one of the mysterious building in New York City, attractive center of LGBT people, property locate West 72 street, in front of Central Park. In this fashionable apartment building lived Leonard Bernstein, Rudolf Nureyev and John Lennon who was shot dead in front of of the Dakota.

Ruth Proskauer in 2010 donated her body to science. During

tree years her body traveling between several medical educational establishments and finally had been buried in Poterfield in 2013. Now she lies among 144 strangers in trench 359. Strangers in NY City after Civil War were poor immigrants, African-Americans and casualties of teeming from crime-infected slums.

Where is so many unclaimed bodied there the cadaver market flourished. Unclaimed dead wait in cold storage on racks in city morgue. They are lay in line awaiting their turn to transported on ferry boat in Hart Island. Some of them stay in morgue for educational purposes. This is chief medication examiners duty. In a practice of those buried on Hart Island, only a portion-roughly 300 to 600 out of 1.500 annually were officially offered as anatomical specimens on the weekly or biweekly list discreetly circulated by the medical experiments offices.

After sorting bodies by name, age, race, sex, place and date of death they going in different medical organizations. Fewer still were chosen by Albert Einstein college of medicine in Bronx. During dispensation of cadavers for dissection happened conversations like this:

“Hey we have ten people here. We’re going to bury them at Poterfield next week, if you want to take look, and you can use some. Theoretically they are city property, but actually they only loading there to us.”

There are no rules on how long such corpses can used, that made opportunity for manipulations, even corruption. The medical examiner office depict all cadavers names from the records put aside extra. Many cadavers burred after two or more years after death.

The street homeless and other casualties of rough living are generally not wanted by medical schools. Old age, however is no obstacle. Each borough’s morgues has had as own way parceling out cadavers, despite repeated scandals over corruption and lawsuit’s to body mix-ups.

Absolutely majority of berried people were Christians, few representatives of other confessions. Even though periodically religious character tension aroused around unclaimed people. Amy Koplów, executive director of the Hebrew Free Burial Asso-

ciation, which providing a traditional Jewish private interment, said: "If there is suspect that cadaver my be Jewish origin, we can marched into Einstein and say 'hold that scalpel! That person is Jewish, he belong us".

American Academy, McAllister Institute of Funeral Service, Queen's Morgue, Mortuary Science Department at Nassau, Community College, Bellevue Hospital Center in Manhattan, Brooklyn Hospital and several others are interesting of cadavers and which become known for me not after my interest but occasionally, just during my labor in Hart Island.

By some point of view the Poterfield was the mystical and limbo place for souls, which could not find the way to enter in the eternal world and spelled around near their graves. This cemetery was not place for atheists and fanatic believers having propensity existed quite here and there.

Ghosts of the unburied dead, especially cadavers, visited the living, demanded proper burial, dispatched curse and rage to their morders. In NY City's lexicon Hart Island counts as descent burial "The Island of the Death and Ghosts." Many dead buried after murder or breath out their souls in impoverished. That denoted only one, they in the last moment of their death had very unpleasant mood. That is why majority of buried people not going into proper eternal life, from where possible to enter into Weel of Reincarnation. We remind to readers that in anciant North Africa, in Asia minore and in the Middle East from Anatolia, The Caucasus region and Egipt to Persia, the notion of the transmigrations of souls and rebirth were taken for grant. In addition we notosed that by Gallup organation 23 % of Americans and 21% of europians believe of Doctrine of Reincarnation.

Because of this the Heart Island been full of ghosts, demons, spooks and specters. By some reason one ghost who often met with me on my wayback to home among others told me:

"I shed my physical body, and the soul then went on the other side of a spiritual form. So death is a transition to another dimension, but it is not termination. Great trial and ordeal for me is that while my body will not find proper places and scope, I can't go further in spiritual world."



Many paranormal investigators claimed that the poor souls of the dead are trapped on the Hart Island but if they were allowed to conduct official paranormal investigation they would be able to help the hundreds of souls get out from the trap. But Ghost busters, which have been able to get rid of honest spirits from evil once's not welcomed in the island.

Negro Americans because of numerous spooks and demons in the island not working voluntarily in the cemetery. They simply scare esoteric. By and large Afro Americans are more unearthly than whites. They were utterly spiritual, superstitions and been unable met with a ghosts. If happened this they immediately fell down in to prostration and shitting and urinated, in pants. In other cemeteries negro persons worked hard and been lot, but avoid work in the Poterfield. More about this later.

In many places in the island ground eroded and skeletons, bones, skulls come out from the earth. Some of them to say figuratively, just come out from the earth and even stand up, as it happened in the shore behind the three store building where placed my apartment. When I saw this freakish picture immediately remember scripture:

When Jesus beeng in the cross give up his spirit "...ground shook, rocks split and graves were opened, a number of bodies of holy men who were asleep in death rose again. They left their graves after Jesus resurrection and entered the holy city and appeared to many people...(Matthew 27:52). This source was one and only indication about Jesus and some unknown for us saints resurrection.

Totally 174 skeleton exposed in the island which gathered in the beach and then sorted in the skeletons hill. Even though I properly prepared with cross with hand, the Bible, garlic-onion garlands, chisel and wooden hummer no dead bodies come out from the earth as Matthew wrote.

While administration thought what to do with skeletons, big tide come from the Long Island Sound and scrawling bones around. As a result Island become full of humans bones and because prisoners from Rikers Island by pandemic reason not coming, they stay on their place. Mostly scattered skulls and

other part of skeletons wash away into water. Many skulls preserved good and by some reason I placed them in island's every notable places.

As usual skulls symbolized death, mortality and the unachievable nature of immortality. Also human's brain has specific region for recognizing face. It happened in a few dots and lines or punctuation marks. The human brain cannot separate the image of the human skull from the familiar human face. Because of this death and the past life of the skull are symbolized. Multitudes of human skulls in the island again boosted the ghosts activity. If some reader of these lines want to be into more closer relation with the passed away beloved one's keep at home in the most honor place not their picture on the wall, but beloved skull on the fortepiano.



During the Covid IXX epidemic raging, the New York City Mayer De Blasio order to full open the Poterfield. Mayer said "victims not being buried on masses, but with respect. Everything will be individual and in divided and everybody will be trenched with dignity." Simple mathematical compute shown that during epidemic mostly die Negros, few Latinos and Asian, but white people or as they called Caucasians not die. Americans middle class also been mostly untouched by Covid IXX epidemic. I been directly witness everything of these and by my point of view so called "Cowid Histeria," better could be called as supper bogus "Abomination of Desolation."

In this situation in the Poterfield where for the reason of permanent lack of employees I often been alone in the island. I am start out work as volunteer, but soon become the most important and only one associated member of the cemetery. My heroic work without assistant was awesome. I didn't pay proper attention to the century's aged truth that undtopped work can deplete a body's strength. I worked as shock worker and top-notch constructor of communism. I have been: grave

digger, coffin-maker, tractor driver, clergy, electrician, engineer, truck driver, wood and bush cutter and many others.

Twice a month through the ferry boat I crossed the Long Island's Sound on the truck to the mainland and from the Westchester and sometime from the Bronx lodged Lebanon hospital carried out 25-30 passed away humans laminated coffins and buried them in Poterfield.

At that time I had very active two years. I changed radically and become one of the man who deeply related with the borderline between dead and living people and help Americans dispatched their dead's into eternal world and did it mostly alone because of employees high flowing. Prisoners from Pikers Island which early played significant role in the cemetery life, now visited more moderate, besides number of ready coffins sufficiently reduced. I honored and blessed every casket and try for them my best and I been satisfied for my job.

I often asked myself "what I want from this gift, called my life?"and answer fond in the lines which embodied in my mind when I enjoyed the strode along the shore:

"Stranger hasten on the shore,  
Tide rise and tide fall,  
But never again stranger come back on the shore.  
So life is going in their way."

In real life I have been traveler and nomadic, as well as pacifist as Quakers and Jehovah Witnesses. It was my moral and religious creed and indications from heaven. By faith I belong to the Church of Jesus Christ of Later Day's Saint and feeling that End Time of mankind is at hand. I have trusted that after final days, when the Christian Church and Jesus as Messiah of truth Christians and Jews united as bridegroom and bride, in the world will have established only two truth churches "Mormon Church," and "Judaic Synagogue." Genuineness of this churches must be proved on the probate court, that is by Jesus Christ himself and no one other. Other churches had been disappeared one after another as foregone winters snow and vacated the planet for

Jesus Christ and his steadfastly followers. After friendly conversation these two mighty religious union find common language, neutralized China and will have ruled universe forever.



Cemetery's representative visited island every second Wednesday, delivery enough paraphernalia and money.

"We admired your perseverance, determination and tenacious, every thing is in its proper place and nobody was absent, and technique also ready for action" said cemeteries one of the official Kimberly Gillespie, who later for a while become my closest friend.

"I shouldn't done many things in my life, and this job will be my reimbursement for my soul." said I carefully.

Kim said nothing, he gave me banking order of payment and ample cash. Obtain money is always nice, never ever in my present life I getting so much many, but in the air already hovering odor of dangerous. When I commenced activity in the Heart Island I already had lot of money in my rucksack. Twinkling of an eye my some doubled, tripled and fourfolded. I stand before quandary, how to handle my money. Being an honest man I schmoozing with myself:

"My dear Alfredo! Life is full of surprises. Most people include myself were simply victims of circumstance. Behave yourself and look before you, not backward. Match already commenced. You have some administrative problems and every banks are forever and a day closed for you. So you have dilemma: Have not money and be quiet or have money and nerves, chose is yours."

I am warring. Have not see right line. I can't deposit money in banks and have only one way, hide money in secret place, but where? How it transporting from one place to another? From one city or country to another?

Time for me as usual flow very slow. I have lot of time for speculation and assumption. It could to said, that poor peo-

ples measure is money, rich-time. I had either and beside I had dual life black and white, sorrow and joy, consistences and multi-function. About me wise man probably could said: "It had been better for that man if he had never been born." From generation to generation I awaiting the moment when I should change my face, ID cards, departed from beloved ones, livings and shades. The travel of my soul from the time of my death to the next incarnation was the most painstaking moments in my existence, as well as make jump start to go back into the mist of time. My mind able to remember everything in the past and mostly predicted future events.

I remember my activity in previous life when I attended state and national bankers convention, got to know many leading bankers of South LaSalle Street, Chicago, and Wall Street, New York, but it was in the past with Quaker parents, when people worship the God who created them, but not gods which they have created, as it happened in this generation.

In the Heart Island placed not only cemetery. There were some other remnants of island's reach history, which has one mile length and half mile width. There were many abandon buildings from previous incarnation. Among the ruins scattering ruttet hospital beds, old documents, discarded shoes, and empty caskets, creepy remnants of the islands long history.

Early here located insane-lunatics asylum and madmen prison-hospital. Their reliable constructed buildings for dorms, orderlies, guard and nurses, still stand in the north part of the Island. Near been low sling form fragments of abandon military headquarter block buildings and union prison camp from the civil war time. Not far were very good preserved red brick light-house, and the fort, of course, which stood long before the first tuberculosis sanatorium – hospitals staff and prisoners arrived. Not far located drug rehabilitation center for boys.

Among these buildings most attractive been red brick light-house, down at military headquarter. Nobody at that time had entered inside, because it had a front door like a fort, with stout wood and studs, and massive tongue of a padlock. Two steps away in the edge of islands bank there were also cottage where

the coastguard live, with his dog. Cottage was my second hermitage in the Island.

Lighthouse with its curling stairs give opportunity gazing at the long coast from the round windows. It was good place for sitting at the window, smoke and think about past and future. There had been neither light nor men in the lighthouse for years. There was no longer any mechanism in the top, just a bare room, and it was a great attraction to all lonesome individual.

On the northwestern shore of the island set several other abandoned constructions which were punitively rude, neurotic, chic, and dangerous: the USA color troop camp, Yalow Fever quarantine station, women psychiatric facility and other buildings. One of them was three stored structure of large, charcoal-colored stones and handsome granite. There lodged reformatory jail. On the flat roof of reformatory building, stand castle fashion two stored premises with mansard. Flat roof encompassed with open rectangular patio around which in the other corner of the roof stand gazebo style building. In other part of the roof been gardens like large atrium with moderate size decorative trees and bushes in them and lined with balconies from which hang ivies and other vines. This open courtyard allowed air to circulate and light to enter; and added comfort and coolness of the house in hot season of New York. In two stored building been half destroyed antique furniture. In the house been 16 big rooms. From this four rooms in good condition and furniture on the second floor have been in my power. Once here stationed the Union commander of the northeastern shoreline, served as the quarters of chief of staff here.

From the entrance of the three stored building to the roof-yard and in my dwelling house going up wide marble stairway. Three stored building didn't locked. There been only blinders. I nailed every blinder, main door at entrance and to reach dwelling house used fire emergency staircase. For me reach my house was easy, but for uncalled visitors there had been several overwhelming obstacles and top of it stare case hang over the precipice which ended with needle like wind-swept cliffs where

the Long Islands Sounds water crashed at the foot of the rocky-shore bellow. Inside lay an open courtyard in the roof.

My apartment was comparatively clean and homely. It was four bedroom apartment with modern conveniences: Electric stove and lot of build-in cupboard, with wall units, four arm-chairs, and dining set. No TV and radio have been available there.

From the second building opened gorgeous view to the Quince and Bronx boroughs direction, very north part of Manhattans, Three Burroughs Bridge, some skyscrapers, North Harlem and Randal Island's Park. Just near right side if would not been haze I saw silhouettes of the David Islands historical buildings. When mist gathered around the gazebo building, ghosts beginning nonchalant manner walk along the roof, where I often smoke. In clear day they walking or swimming in an air all over the island. That is why the Hart island among others had title the "Most Hounded Island."

One of my regular day in the first flour of the three stored building which was the basement of my apartment, I found a hiding place in the wall. When I widen it opened the depository with small steel door with hinge, hasp, and fastener. For my surprise I can open it and recovered good preserved "Remington 1911" with holster and four magazine and more then 1000 plus bullets. "Every bullets has its billet" remember utterance when counting bullets which become in my disposal. Suddenly from the hole rush out one yard high chubby being and with the joyful sound "Yahoo" slide down in the former dead room. I obviously never saw like this being. I stunned and thought... Maybe I made something harm for this nice creature and hasting follow him in morgue, but did not recovered there. Maybe he found his own way or portal into the other world.

Previous years I handle some kind of sports include Pentathlon among others. I had been accustomed target shooting from the "Margolin." The "Remington 1911" was almost the same. My surprisingly finding was my pacifier and soother. My exiting heart immediately tranquilized. No more fear that I am alone in the island and uncalled visitors can robed or even kill me. Before when I walked on the island I carried hatchet or cleaver. Now they do

not need any more. I have been good armed. Down in the basement was enough space for arranged good illuminated shooting gallery where when been opportunity work out hand.

In front of my shelter has been soccer field size ground sight with a sad arithmetic. Here have buried 1500 body. Passed away bodies situated in seven foot deep ditch in pine coffins which stored one after another. Babies coffins laid in brick style row. Adults and babies placed separately. Every row divided in sections. When ditch fill up with ground every sectors and coffins got numbers and everything fixed down in the log books scrupulously. When coffins delivered each of them has number, name and list of things which body has in the last minute on his life.

“There is but step between me and death,” (1 Samuel 20:13). Our life hang in such brittle threads that we can said that death is very close with us, even it is as a member of our family. It has been said that all of life is but a preparation for death. It is not possible pinpointed time of death. As elder we become as often we see death near us. And at last openly or sneaky Angel of Death steal us. From the moment a child is born, the fight against death begins. It is never ending battle with death, but death will always win, death is always the victor.

Do the dead know what the living are doing? My long living experience prompted me that when my mommy died, I thought that her spirit monitoring my activity on the earth but at the same time she never disturb me.

When anyone die he is dead. According to Bible and Jewish perception, the dead don't hear anything, see anything, think anything or know anything. The dead have absolutely no awareness of any kind: “For the living know that they will die; but the dead know not anything, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten...(Ecclesiastes 9:5-5). The Bible's message is clear on this point. Death is death beyond any shadow of doubt. Death had been and still is remaining as basic master plan of God.

Besides it is very clear that without death will not be life. No death, no life. If have not die in the planet would have lived



50 plus billion people, may be twofold more. If every dwellers will be immortals what happened then? It is beyond our imagination. If people had been bestowed immortality, what harm made domestic and wild animals? They also deserve to be immortals as well as every poultry, insects and plants. With immortal phenomena planet will definitely die. So statement and call that life overwhelm die in the root is fake. Thus Death is so necessary as live and there are no other way. We should befriend with death and when beautiful Angel of Death visited us we should welcome him. This angel made grandiloquent job. But befriended with death not means behavior like this: When you are kissing your child, whisper under your breath:

“Tomorrow you may be dead.”

“Ominous words,” many said.

“Not at all,” you respond, “It is indication an act of nature. Would be ominous to harvesting ripe corn?”

Death and it's organic outcomes, different forms of funeral services are great business. It is number one by it requirement. Pharmaceutical industry, hospital sphere, health facility, medical institutions, caregivers, cemeteries industry, graveyards, necropolis, burial grounds, memorial parks, sculptures, statue are in fact the parts of the one whole. In a large measure at present time people's health condition is the most worth in the course of history, which make this subject more gloomy.

Some people was born and die at home. Others die in the nature. That were their destiny. Which is better, die at home or hospital bunk and have gravetomb with inscription in the cemetery or die in in the air, ground or water, by bullet, knife or arrow and your grave will be our planet with no inscription. That is the question. In both cases corps had been eaten by worms or cremated or eaten by animals, fowls, fishes or worms.

Island with cemetery already was very strange and anomaly place. After three month work I notated that many my afflicted symptoms or health problems curb or sufficiently decreased. No more indisposition, fatigue. Sights and body metabolism running properly, no more disturb prostate gland, which began run as Swis alpine watch. Significantly strengthen my immune

resistance. Even though I work and live in dens and chili place my body never receive corona, respiratory disease and rheumatoid arthritis. Thus for health this place was very lucrative.



Island was attractive place for supernaturals. Sometimes island's visitor was Angel of Death, Caucasian colored topnotch beautiful woman with silver bracelets and ponytails. This angel true to its name was an angel of destruction and presumably acting direct orders from God. Also the Heart Island was convergence place for many roaring ghosts, gnomes, leprechauns, elf, hobs, gremlins, brownies, pix, strangers and angels.

The Bible containing information and revealed knowledge of the Creator God, tells us that first of all God created angels as composed of spirit. They are perfect creations. But beside there are whole cluster of not perfect angels.

The Holy Bible is unique among all books ever written. It is coded book and truth are revealed here a little, and there a little, line upon line, precept upon precept (Isaiah28:9-10). And it is not full understand until our present time, besides many lines still not uncovered.

In Job 38:4,7, indicated that angels were created before the creation of the earth and probably before the material universe. The suns, planets and astral bodies are material substance. All the angels shouted for joy at the creation of the earth. Angeles inhabited the earth before the creation of man. This passage from Job implies it.

Jesus Christ said, "I work and my father works" (John 5:17). what did they do? They created. They governing and managing what was to be created, they first of all created other spirit beings on a lower plane than the God. Angels were created to be ministers, agents, helpers in God's creation. They were created as servants of the living God.

All angels were created holy, without sin, and a state of perfect holiness. Angeles are actual spirit beings, each having mind

of greater capacity and ability than human minds capable of attitudes, purposes and intentions. Even Jesus as human was made "little lower than the angels" (Hebrew 2:7).

Thus the very first thing God created was not the earth, suns other planets, the universe. Before all these he created the angels, as his devoted helpers. The Great God through the world first designed and created these spirit beings angels each individually created millions perhaps even billions of them.

Now let speak about surprise truth which very seldom had been spoken by the pandidts.

Here is another bit of the missing dimension in knowledge, actually revealed in the Bible, but unrecognized by religion, by science and by higher education.

In the Genesis 1 verse 1 we read:" In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth..."

The Genesis 1 verse 2 taught us: "Now the earth was formless and empty..."

The first verse describe the event which is more early than the event from the second verse. The reminder of this first chapter of the Bible is not describing the original creation of the earth. But it is describing a renewing of the face of the earth, after it had become wast and empty as a result of the sin of the angels.

According, to the Bible in verse 1 is the supposed description of actual creation of the earth and heaven.

The verse 2 described event of the creation of the earth which had happened approximately 6.000 years ago, but that could have been millions or trillions of years after the actual creation of the earth described in the verse 1!

Why are there two different creation account in Genesis chapters 1 verses1-2?

It might have taken before all earth's angels turned to rebellion. After probably the nuclear war the heaven and in the earth had become wast and empty, covered with darkness and water. If God making something it continuously will have been something. God never created something which need remodeling into essence. "God did not created it (earth) waste and

empty, or in a state of decay. God is not the author of confusion (1 Corinthians 14:33).

By great evangelist Herbert W. Armstrong's prospect the rebellion of the angels had caused the destruction of the earth. We remind that this rebellion happened millions years before earth's new creation, which described in Geneses (1:1). Consequently God created earth two times. At that time, (after first creation) in the earth lived angels with their boss Lucifer and androids.

Lucifer was subprime masterpiece of God's creative power. He was a creative and spirit being-not born human. Great genius and skill in music was created in him. He is real author of modern pervert music and modern rock beat-of discordant moans, squawks, shrieks, wails-physically and emotionally excitably beat-unhappy discourage moods. He personalty know Chuck berry, Elvis Presley, Little Richards, Mikhail Jackson, Mick Jagger, Bob Dillon, June Carter Cash, Johnny Cash and many others.

Reader! Think of all the subprime talent, ability and potential in a being created with such capacities. And all perverted! All gone sour-all of disparate, turned hatred, destruction, hopelessness!

What caused the angels on earth to sin, when they did it and to turn to lawlessness?

All this happened after the original creation of the earth, described in verse I of genesis I. Verse II of this creation chapter described a condition resulting from this sin of the angels. Part of angels rebelled against God's law. At that time prior the creation of human on the earth already abodes one third of angels with their great master ruler on the earth archangel Lucifer who was and still is and probably forever will be the governor of the earth. God intended him to rule the earth by administrating the government of God over the earth.

The events described in verses II therefore, may be have accumulated millions of years after the original creation of the earth. At that time the world was covered with web of megalopolises like ancient Babylon and Tyre as Ezekiel described in verses 28 and present days merchandise New York, Tokyo, Con-

stantinople, London. That is why God destroy the earth as we mentioned early and now god in six days had renewed the face of the earth. (Genesis 1:2-25).

Thus long before humans creation heaven, earth and angels had been created and after angels rebellion land become void and empty because of angels sin. Remnants of the first creation founded lot on the surfaces of the earth in every continents. For instance in Turkey placed Gobekli Tepe. It has been billed 12.000 years ago and is the worlds oldest temple among many others.

Archangel Lucifer was the subprime masterpiece of God's creative power as a single separately created spirit being. He was the most perfect in beauty, power, mind, knowledge, intellect, wisdom, within almighty power. God can created nothing higher or more perfect, by instantaneous fiai.

How long Lucifer and his angels inhabited and administrated the earth before the creation of man is not revealed. It might have been millions or even billions of years. But these angels are sinned. They transgressed of God's law (1John3:4) which based on God's government. So we know that sinned angels, apparently a third of all them (Revalation12:4), rebelled against the Government of God. And sin carries penalties. The penalty for sin is not death, as it is for man. Angeles are immortal spirit being and cannot die. These spirit beings under Governor Lucifer's ruling had been given dominion over the physical earth as a possession and an abode of many.

God created angels with minds capable not only make matter, but thinking, reasoning, making choices and decisions with self-will; and revealed plainly to them his true and righteous way. But God of necessity allowed them free moral agency in accepting God's right way, or turning to contrary ways of their own determine and prospect. God now created and brought into existence the earth and the entire universe. Then God created not only matter, but with and in it energy and many things among others.

Angels were given self-containing inherent-immortal life. They have no blood circulating in veins and do not need the

breath of air to sustain life. They been invisible and apparitional.

Could anything be more mysterious than the question of unseen spirit world? Angelic beings have always been a mystery to people on the earth. This invisible spirit world is very real (Colossians 1:15-16), but because of their invisibility they have been a mystery. The fact that holy angels and evil spirits are invisible does not negate their existence. It is truth in every respect that the invisible spirit world is more real than the material and visible. In fact most people do not know what electricity, breath, radiowaves, talk in trancendental world, telepathy, teledeportation are is but are well aware of its reality. I don't known why but time of understanding had come and it will have come for me and many others.

Angeles are not subject of warship. Once apostle John fell on his face in warship, but the angel quickly told John, not to warship him and give him reason. Angeles are but fellow servants and serve God. So our trust is to be God, not angels.

Angel is an immortal being who lives in the spirit world and serves as an inter mediator between God and humanity. Angles are God's way of showing himself to humans. Angeles perform a multitude of tasks, some greater and some lesser. Their primary duty are to serve god and carry out his commands.

After human beings creation by God's indication angels serve mankind as counselors and comforter, guides, interpreters, healing agents at birth and death, and they give warning, rescue people and console those who are suffering loss or sorrowfulness. Angeles protect our homes, natural environment in which we live, list is long. "The Angeles are...actually the leaders of men, their guides, preparing them..." said Rudolph Steiner. He strongly believed in reincarnation and personal angel accompanies and guides the person trough many lifetimes, incarnation after incarnation.

Angels are messengers. They appeared to Abraham, Lot, Hagar, Moses, Manoah, Gideon, Elijah and many of the prophets and apostles. When these angels manifest themselves to human beings, they generally do so in the form of man. They have seen all the activities of mankind on the earth and there-

fore know more about the human mind, psychology, sociology, science and all the arts than any living man. They are spiritual beings help God run the world and keep track of human life.

Thus angels are created beings, that they are personal, given mind, and will and they do not have a material body, though when necessary they can appear in human form. Angels have no free will and are obedient Lord and do his will. But it is debatable question.

Guardian angels are spiritual beings and guidance. They are cheering us or rating us out or rating us based on comparative assessment of our quality, standard or performance, depend how we act. Guardian angels can help you navigate your adventure here on the earth and in heaven. Think of them as divine life coaches: Once you started to get to know your guardian angels it will become much easier to accustom their presence.

Best way to get to know your guardian angel is interesting with them. Here are some tips you should follow: Learn their name and good healthy sleep support you. Some time go to quiet room and shut the door to block out other people energy. Sit still, close your eyes, calm your mind, and ask your higher self for the name of your guardian angel. The name will then be placed in your head. Maybe in your mind will be voice which connected with your brain and doing what it was programmed to do. Ask your mind keep you out of problem send you a sign from guardian angel. Try communicate with them and contrary. Dedicate song to them. Write them letter. Very important is flash of light. If you see a shimmering light during meditation, in a dream, or out of the corner your eyes, it could be a sign of spiritual presence.

There are very many variations to meet angels anyway chance to meet angels is very few. Commonly before angels coming there are signs. Person who reads angelic signs have more chance to meet them. Signs are: coincidences, things out of place, fluffy cloud formation, cool breeze, sudden chill, unusual scent, even gorgonzola cheese when it not there, rainbow, ringing in ear, especially right ear, fling of white feather. Every these are the most common signs that angels are around us and the most widely reported.

The signs can appear in the most unusual and sudden places. Especially when we are going through distressed situation or left for us just a reason that they are there such as meaningful music, see penny and pick it up, the power of words, shimmer and sprinkle, dreaming of angels, feather spotting, goose bumps, touch of angels arms on your arm and shoulders. Now and again angels try to get your attention through place sensation like tingling, feeling of warmth spreading over you, light touch your hand, feeling that some gently stoking your hear, or even a tangible presence in your room with you. Sometimes several signs appeared synchronicity.

Life experience show that Gothic art tends to express the protective and sublime aspects of the angels while the Orthodox and Romanesque stresses its otherworldly nature.

When you meet with supernatural just in case better be carefully and be always polite and do not forget to entertain stranger, for by so doing same people have entertained angels without knowing it" (Hebrews 13:2.). Because angels by any other name or closing still is angel, supper mighty and omnipotence being as well as KGB colonel always was and remains KGB colonel or USA marine always stay the USA marine.

Ghost, spirit, soul, demon and several others considerate as supernatural and connected with Humans.

Angeles are not ghosts. Description of ghost in ghost traditional knowledge is vary widely, from an invisible presence to translucent. One in five American say they have encounter a ghost. A ghost is the soul or spirit of a dead person or animal that is believed to be able to appear to the living. Ghosts are supposedly the souls of dead people "trapped" in the world and unable to proceed to their final destination in heaven or hell.

Why soul is subject of many conjecture? Generally speaking the human soul is the nonphysical entity of the human being apart from the physical matter. May be soul existed within the body and generally in the brain. Genesis 2:7 stated plainly that a soul is physical-formed from matter.

Soul is the immaterial aspect or essence of a human being. They have energy which divided human body into physical and



astral body.

Is the soul and spirit the same thing? Our soul is reflected in our personality and is self centered. It refers to the part of man that connected and communicated with God.

Our spirit differs from our soul because our spirit always pointed towards and existed exclusively for God. Thus the human soul is more self determined, while the spirit more closer to God.

Demons are spiritual beings who able to seduce the people. If opportunity arise demon can posses persons soul. Mental illness was seen as demonic possession. Some demons are silly, like spoiled children, some are crafty, sharp, shrewd and subtle, some are belligerent, some are smart and overbold, some are sullen and morose, but all are pervert, warped, twisted. Through at time thing had revealed themselves in the form of human bodies(angelophanies) as in Genesis 18:3 they are described as "spirits." Some fallen angels are in bondage while others are unbounded and activated among mankind as demons. They are fallen angels and are spirit.

Do demons affect and even influence humans and even governments today? Yeas and very much. There were lot of examples about it.

What we will have said hear is our presumption and conjecture, but we have right for mental cooperation with our mind basing on the facts. We are not think that man is the highest form of created being. As the distance between man and the lower forms of life is filled with being of various grades, so it is possible that between man and God there exist creations of higher than human intelligence and power. By creation man is lower than the angels. Angels are higher in intelligence, power, and movement. According old English Geneses, God before material, created angels as His associated helpers. Then for bed angels make up hell and for goods-paradise. Only after He made Adam and Eve.

When after first creation, the angels rebelled against God's government, the development and improvement of the earth putting the ceased. Probably earth become without form, and

void. (Genesis 1:1) Again God commence his creative job. Now target was to create the human. And soon job will have successfully done and Creative Lord second time originate the earth and only after that He made Adam and Eve and first humans settled there.

Why is mankind here on the earth? Was we put here by blind, senseless, unintelligent possess of evolution? or is it only God's design and purpose? Many wish many could to know the truth reason of their creation. We say there is cause for every effect. The effect here is man. Man is here. Man has mission on the planet earth. This is a mystery and we ought to want to know it! Our creative mind demand to know it.

Man mission was to improved the physical earth as God gave it to him and finishing its creation. Beside God made man as well as animal world of matter! Also there is vast differences between human mind and animal brain. This is another proof of the falsity of the theory of evolution. Few indeed know why? Our explanation is thus: Spirit is not matter, but man is matter. The "human" spirit can not itself think, but man's physical brain can. The human spirits imparts the power of intellect to the human physical brain, use for this so-called "Silver Cord." It is silver colored elastic cord which joins a person's physical body to its astral body, that is soul. When silver cord cut off live departed from the physical body. Bible advise us, because we often don't understand wherefore things happened, the best thing to do is to obey God:

"...When man goes to his eternal home and mourners go about the streets...

Remember him-before the silver cord is severed,  
or the golden bowl is broken;  
before the pitcher is shattered at the spring,  
or the wheel broken at the well,  
and the dust returns to the ground it come from,  
And the spirit returns to God who give it.

Meaningless! Meaningless!" says the teacher."

"Everything is meaningless!" (Ecclesiastes 12:4-8).

Leviticus 20: 27 and Deuteronomy 18:10-12 does not allow

consulting with psychic who supposedly speak to the dead. Doing so is capital sin. The reason for this prohibition on psychical tourism is not immediate clear. Is the ghost not real, or that ghost is real but we should stay away from them and from people who claim to speak them? While this isn't clear it does not matter. Thus consulting the dead is a sin and I think about this for years. In the other hand consulting to dead help grieved people find comfort. Is it Jewish trick? Who knows.

It is irrefutable fact that in what we would today call a near-death experience when people after dying “wake up” become aware of angels at their head. These “death angels” are apparently able to communicate with person who have just died and make them feel peaceful, safe and happy welcomed to their new state. Everything that happened in our universe occurs in accordance with law and can be explained. If issue is not clear, that means that issue it is unknown now, but one day everything will have been understandable.



Every early morning from the roof of my apartments observed the sky and try predicted the current day weather, will it clement or inclement and blueprint daytime schedule of missions. Also thought where I live and when I have gotten or have not gotten the holy right to die.

In the Mormon theology and cosmology I found reasonable answer among many others. “The Book of Mormons” taught us: There are three degrees which are the ultimate eternal dwelling place for nearly all who have lived and live on the earth after they will have resurrected from the spirit world.

These dwelling places are Celestial, Terrestrial and Telestial kingdoms.

The Celestial kingdom is the highest of the three degrees or kingdom of glory in heaven. It compared to the glory of the sun, and was the mythical place where live Almighty God.

The Terrestrial kingdom is the middle degree of kingdom of

the three degrees of glory in heaven. It compared to the glory of the moon.

The third kingdom Telesstial is the lowest of the three degrees of kingdom of glory in heaven. That is glory of the stars. The inhabitants of the Telesstial kingdom will include those who were murderers, liars, sorcerers, adulterers, and whore mongers. In general the wicked people of the earth.( D&C76:103).

I consider that just third kingdom will have been the place where I will have found my final resting place.

One night island has visited gale, ripped up courtyard fences and uprooted trees. Morning when I step down on the three store building's roof and rise up head aurora flushed into the sky and my face having looked up at the clouds two men were coming there. Suddenly one of them headfirst like diagonal fly arrows down and landed on the corner of my roof and instantly beginning to sing in thunder like drumming voice the sacred song.

Reader! I will have sung it for you in proper time and proper place in proper manner but now I only tell that the song and the drumming melody were like this:

“Behold! a sacred voice is calling you. God knows what you want to know. No protective angel has your country. He had abandoned and orphaned and always will have been abandoned and orphaned, without patron.”

It was my protective angel, “Zahrim From the Mojenjo Daro's” voice. Zahrim was warrior among warriors. His words always been truth. Sometimes I actually thought about Caucasian Iberian destiny and no sooner then I got answer warmly beginning thanksgiving pray:

“ZI KIA KANPA,  
ZI ANNA KANPA,  
ZI DINGER KIA KANPA,  
ZI DINGER ANNA KANPA.

By the power of this words, and by the power of secret words “Urim” and “Tamym,” which found Joseph Smith and also by the

power of my secret word “Indefatigable,” and “Sosfory” receive my thanksgiving pray for your kindly support to me.”

No one knows when, where and how often is good to call the guardian angel. If contingency arouse and you become very need to meet him, naturally you should do it. It is great bestow if you able to stand before him, but also know that it is potentially very risky agenda and you will set up with your angel more close relation or you will finally have been destroyed.



Day to day inexorable donkey work without weekend exhausted me. Responsibility was high. Not in vain people said that do not counsel your knowledge, light and ability which God has bestowed under your bushel. I almost full show my capability. Let’s reader judged how effectively I made different missions for himself”: I have been tractor, bobcat and truck driver, trenches and graves digger. I sorted coffins and been coffin maker, fixer of buried people in computer and reference books, been islands electrical energy’s operator and, prayed for passed away people before interred and bless them into eternal travel, and do many other regular and additional jobs. I become master of many hands. Sometimes reality and illusion inextricably intertwined. I have promenaded in a vicious circles. Once I thought: “Where is that man or arranger against whom I am accountable and libel?” And answer immediately embodied in my mind:

“Our Great, only One and Almighty Lord.”



In quite minute I often thought about Who and What is God? Most humans are passively hastily against God. They simply do not normally think about God Almighty. If Lord is mentioned they become embarrassed and often try to get up the subject.

They probably do not realized, that be passive against Lord and be hostile are same. God for them is mystery.

God had spoken face to face personally, to Adam and Eve, Lilith, Moses, Abraham...est. Average person is skeptic about Lord. Do not want to meet to him. They believe and they are absolutely right, that God is very danger. Where is fear there is love and some people love God because of fear.

God is creator of all-of everything in the vast universe-the stars, the galaxies in endless space, this earth, man and everything in the earth. God is creator! He is designer, He forms and shapes. He gives life! He is great Giver. His law and way of life is the way of giving, not getting. God is omnipotent, omnipresent and omniscient. But always pay attention that God himself could not creator himself. He is not selfcreator. In a nutshell God is never decrypt mystic being.

The Generally accepted teaching that God is trinity father Son and Holy Ghost is wrong in the root. Concept of Trinity not written in the Bible. Only controversial meaning of trinity mentioned in one place (acts 8:10). The God has not limited Himself to a "Trinity."He is omnipotent, omnipresent and omniscient and do not need support from aside and that is enough to understand this matter.

But what is God look like? What is God's shape and who is God? Does God young or old?There have been many thoughts, but by my conceptualization if the most perfect creative being is Archangel Lucifer why God must be old man and stand by beatification behind Lucifer? On the contrary, God must have been the Most High that means there is no more perfect than He, otherwise Who is He?

Some thought God is the supreme all powerful Spirit Being and invisible to human eyes unless manifested by some special process. (Colossians 1:15). Some believe that God is a single individual supreme personage.

We saw that God lives. He acts! He is creator. The very first thing God created was the earth, planets, stars, the universe. In various parts of the Bible, it is revealed that God has a face, eyes, a nose, mouth and ears. He has hairs on his head. It is re-

vealed God has arms and legs. And God has hands and fingers. No animal, fowl birds, fish, insect or any other kind of life we know has hands like humans hand. God has feet and toes and a body. God has a mind. So now we know God has the same form and shape as a man. We also know he is composed of spirit, not of matter as is man.

Alpha of all however is what is God's nature, his character which was and is absolute leader with perfect attribute. He is absolute commander with necessitates authoritative leadership. God is supreme ruler.

Godless people think that they easily can live without God's rule. But it is not time for illusion. Human unable rule himself only. Our human civilization has assumed the prerogative of lawmaking. Human governments, whether city, country, state or national, have lawmaking bodies-city council, state legislature, national congress, Parliament, Reichstag, Darbazi, Diet or Knesset. But 6.000 years of human experience have demonstrate the complete incapability of humans to divide right from wrong. Human lawmaking bodies have made so many laws that drown themselves in this laws. Only one law is active, Law of God.

Having thinking about mystery of God I joyfully continuing my job, because know that God supernaturally does for us what we are unable to do for ourselves. In other words god fight our battle for us and soon happened remarkable event, which for me radically changed course of events in an island.

One night after heavy day-work I slept as a log. Saddlery I awoke because of pungent Gorgonzola cheese smell fills my bedchamber. I felt slight moving of the air above my head. By some reason I momentarily guess that it ought to be supernatural being and I instantly sobered. At the first glance I did not see anything suspicious. There were no light, no dramatic episodes, but I was aware of a presence of supernatural and truly then bit by bit room illuminated and I felt that I am under unseen will control and I become fate obedient. It was not evil, but great feeling of quite and pacifier will. I am reversibly gravitating to something new for me and I become pride. Mentally I beginning discriminate between fact and fancy and my personal human-

itarian problems went into second graded. It was vividly clear, the maker of all things or His closest assistant know and want me. I was very close to delusion of deluxe. I open French window and stand under the frame. Something ethereal from behind wrap me up and bypass to a head. "Most high occurrence presented you," melodic voice ringing in my hear which then several times reverberate in my mind and I interpreted it as my "trail blazer angel's voice.

Entire night I am crisscrossing and traversing in the roof of my apartment house, watch dark sky, smoked cigarette and feel great pleasure and elevation in my soul. No fear and humbleness, but conjure up that I got secret status in unknown business.

Days came and passed and one of the very quite night, when I took my meals in a recumbent posture repeated almost the same and I got massage:

"Silence or noise, chose is your."

I already been non-gregarious individual and silence and solitude was the necessary things for me. Without self-searching in isolation and loneliness condition we will not learn who we are. I believed that If you find quite place angels and ghosts find you, include your guardian angel. That not denote that angels do not like "Roiling Stone" or "Ramstain" music. On the contrary, they like it very much and Bob Dylan and Johnny Cash too, but during contacting necessary condition is absolutely silence.

The Heart Island was the ideal place for silence and seclusion. If silence is golden, solitude is precious jewel. The historian Edward Gibbon called solitude as "The School of Genius," and Karen Goldman, in "Angel Voice" wrote:"Our angel voice come from a place where we do not think. From a quietness inside us and around us, from a pristine place...perfect with us."

There are people who fill better in outside wold then live in apartments. Man who loves and honors nature unable to be far from that. Be exiting from nature is so need for him as live and breath. Every morning this inquisitive soul permanently observed nature, never mind is it rainy day or heating, freezing or hail and it happened in a forest and in a villages, in ground and



in sea, in raging ocean and in stormy wind, in mountain and other space-everywhere he found something interesting, sublimating.

Every second around him happened amazing events. He tirelessly roaming in nearest and far located suburbans, observed everything, listen even very weak sounds of beats of nature, sniffing aroma of a fields and woodland. This man is not regular. He is special. He feeling even iota changing of temperature, tending the bushes and feeling closely the ground. He is a man bestowed read iniquity of the nature. Many not understand yet how important is to observing the open area for teaching universe and unknown.

As closer you are with nature as better interpreting it and chance to meet with supernatural much more increased and not far day when you will have met them.

By my point of view and for obvious reason there is not common method for making contact with an angels, demons, ghosts, monsters or some other creations. You may meet different supernaturals at different periods of your life. One spirit may stay with you for a long time or a short time. There is no right or wrong way to contact an angel, although some do appeared spontaneously without asking. But in absolutely majority cases respectful angel or supernatural not visited you in ugly places, like bathroom, sewage system, junk yard or abandon building's basement. On the contrary, tiding and clean place is affordable for supernatural. If meeting place appointed in apartment, it must be supper clean, without extra things, simple and with warm ambiance. But best place for contact is the nature-forest, seaside, flower-filled meadow, lake shore, cove, grove, plantation, pick of mountain, edge of precipices. In these pleasant places eery may be reveal to you and only time show what kind talk you will have.

As every rule has exceptions as angles able to meet with you in most abandon and dirty places. During conversation with supernatural very important to formulate question clearly and compactly, be moderately eloquent. Besides don't forget that vogue questions beget vogue answer. Not speak with angels or supernaturals about two subject one and same time. For exam-

ple don't speak about money and eternal life. Not continued effort to riding on the two horses going in opposite directions.

Don't speak with them in limited vocabulary or non-standard speech. Angels love elevated language, which in some cases sounds formal or intellectual or "higher" than common language, but this style of speech may save you. Angels like praise, kudos. They become purple when you praise them. Also angels very like bribe. They are professional bribe takers, but what and in what form you will have handed out bribe is very difficult subject and risky undertaking. If your relation with supernatural reach this attitude be subtle and specific. Not await to receive from supernatural harangues moralize, his speech will be like robots dry speech, but it is not robot. In spite of setback better keep silence, but know that as a repercussion of your meeting-conversation you receive help or have been destroyed.

If angels had liked silver-tongued language, God on the contrary would have preferred ceremonial and full-dressed language. My belief was that God never took notice of prayer unless they were clearly and audibly detailed; that, due to technical reasons, He failed to receive silent supplications, or turned a deaf ear to them. The thought of God is having a deaf ear, was strongly seated with me.

Many people are like sausages, what you stuff them with is what they will carry in themselves. They are controllable mentally slaves. God never hear them. Social surrounding form their character and mood, sparks their curiosity. The son of wise man is half wise, member of spiritual surrounding is half spiritual. And it is a matter of time in what direction will have developed this individual. If individual has propensity socialized with supernaturals one expedient day this event will have happened. Social group form individuals thinking pattern. If your pattern has supreme horizon and you try to see over see and even over galaxies, you will have been ready to meet invisible and read secret signs.

When angels or ghost like spectral manifested themselves to human they generally do so in the form of man. If man has appropriator thinking pattern meeting will be mutual beneficial.

New York and Heart Island several times visited Archangel of mercy Zadikiel and some notable phantasms: Zahrim From the Mochenjo Daro which was worrier among worriers and sometimes called as Mashshagaranu. Other visitor supreme one has called Mamcillacu. He was from Babylonia and specialized to get secrets from graves and Agar from Euphrates and Tigris Rivers Valley. This last one shouldered painters, money forgeries and zombie people. Every these angels were Aryan origin.

In our electronic age by some heavenly reason created and lived among us new kind angels, so it said to be earthly-angels. Mostly they are mortals. These angels are rich individuals and have a passion to help new entrepreneurs. Most major cities have earthly-angel groups that support build up new entrepreneurs financially as well as provide advice on how to become rich, young entrepreneurs. Angles bring about that a city with growing young businesses is a growing city. Thriving entrepreneurs spirit in a city will keep the city thriving as well. These angels provide a vital service for any city of any size. Unfortunately part of these business-angeles become of members of electronic broods, which was controlled by Messianic Jews or some dictators.

Joan Wester Anderson in her book "Where Angles Walk" wrote: "Early the Jews contended that the universe was a hierarchy, with God at the top and other entities radiating downward from Him. They believed that angels constitute the 'court of heaven.' In writings they referred to 'the Angels of God...'"

Various kind of angels for a long time performed distinct class for mission. They monitoring single sky, region, country, city, individual. Guardian are subclass of ruling angels. They supervised given nation, state, city and part of heaven.

Angles and entirely heavenly administration's institute is not so plain as we can imagine in the first glans. It is amusing but fact that in the heaven often accrued such events which is characterized for human life. In one places the Bible indicated:

"He (God) puts no trust even in His(God's) servants;  
And against His angels He charges error..." (Job 4:18).

What was angels crime? The point is that angles are emi-

nently corruptible. They are professional bribe takers. It is very possible to talk about angels who give God good information about you or your nation for bribe.

Some good stipendiary angel can turn out given state from international and religious life and on the country elevated other nation more higher than this nation deserve.

The "Book of Enoch the Prophet," lightly hinted that in the heaven is the place like Stock Exchange where angels have trade-financial relation with each other. Some angels has good financier noose. Often they trading and exchanged human individuals and countries which counted as very good and profitable business even today. Angles often give each other "greasing the palms" to gain appropriate for them country's protective right. After successfully trade agreement angels left one state and beginning monitoring other country and his former country passed into other angels power. Very often this operation happened in secret and countries inhabitants don't know about this. This deal know very close circle, may be 4-5 human and angels no more.

Also we should pay attention on one more circumstance. Guardian angel supervises only independent country. No dependent country or nation has guardian angel. In connection what kind is given states national component, its psychology and aspiration into given historical moment, appointed angel will be monitoring this nation. For instance God's favorable, motivated and well-educated guardian angel will not be head of illiterate, backward and dependent nations guardian angel. As leader country's aspiration not coincidence with backward country's dream as well as outsider country's ambition not match with motivated angles desire. If county only had known drinking, dancing, gambling and thinking only about stomach it would have never had found forward looking angel as guardian.

Some times world oriented and courier love angels one and same time monitoring several countries together and it is quite possible. But every these countries must be cosmic-looking. For instance the USA, the UK, and Switzerland's guardian angels will not make parallel observation for Democratic Republic

of Kongo or Georgia because these countries are illiterate and poor, and also they were unable to pay appropriate bribe for lobbying their interest in the heavenly administration. It will be truth to say that guardian angels coefficient of efficiency entirely depended on the quantity of given countries Gross Domestic Product (GDP).

Every guardian angel purple dream is to have been ruling the rich and the prosperous countries. Beside no angel control so-called autonomous. If independent country had stopped pay his side tribute to angel, this country soon would have lost independence. Country without guardian angel is not country. It is nonentity. In the best case it will be geographical blot. Like this situation happened with Georgia who for their own will restricted and then blocked payment into heavenly administration and soon lost independence.

In nowadays among angels have been great quarreling about the Ukraine, Catalonia, Scotland and Moldavia. These countries counted on as very good geographical area.

So each angel's attitude is watching popular and motivated country and show positive annual report on the divine council. Good annual report look like log-book which fill up with proven facts what kind achievements or failures happened in one or another country. Annual reports arranged angels place in the heavenly hierarchy.

Often among angels happened dispute due to whom belong one or another country. If unforeseen contingency upraised and dispute among angels transformed into problematic issue in this case by Archangel Satan's endorsement problem have conducted the heavenly arbitrate court's trail. Hot debates among angels in specific occasion reflected on the under their control been country's political life. Because of this accrued so-called "Great October Socialist Revolution" and well ahead the Soviet Union's divided into pieces. Some "pieces" successfully had been sold and found good patron angel. But many of them stay without patron. Their fate are miserable. They will have gone on the heavenly flea market and after several sale-purchase become candidate for desperateness.

Same situation happened with Magogland. Trade between Archangels Satan, Raguel, Michael and Samael not finished peacefully and Magogland's leader Gog-Putin began acting separately. In his mind deeply entrenched notion that he affiliate with incarnated Genghis Khan. He is so great that do not need protective angel in Heaven. Gog's shortsighted policy was cause of Magogland's devastating.

By and large fight, disorder or even small debate in the heaven flat out reflected on the earth and quite contrary during war in the earth commence proceeding the "jungle law's" mechanism and angels demanded from their protected countries day to day "war time bribes."

Guardian Angles activated among nations as well as among human individuals. And there works same low enforcement. Particular individual would have protected by angel if he had the same aspiration and matched angel by ambition and character. Drunkard, adynamic, idler and work-shy person who from early morning till late night prefer to sit on the sofa as "gold brick," will have protected same kind lazy angel and this man have not perspective for further spiritual development and on the contrary, dynamic, mobile man will have protected by strong and motivated angel. If man is lazy, static, not traveling, in this case his angel naturally boring and yawing and finally he is beginning think to changed under his protection human being into more appropriate individual for his carrier developing. When this angel find opportunity he handed out his former human to more low level angel and some time happened situation when human don't know that he stay without patron.

Guardian angels by heavenly administrations law can only advised to under his protect been human, but not interference into his own fate. Peculiarity of situation is that particular man able to change his guardian angel only if he change his living style. If individual had demonstrated active life slow angel would have left him and quite contrary.

Guardian angels in fact are eavesdroppers. Among them is very common practice to eavesdropped humans in the Divine Court. If given angel's carrier steadily going up in this case he

would have entrusted his protege human to be proper for his carrier. Human might to know that his guardian angel's interest is that his recipient always been well developed, dynamic, mobile, traveler man, have intense contact with different people. Guardian angels love any kind orator, public speaker and publicist, politician, clergyman, lecturer. communicator. Especially pleasure for guardian angel is if his protege is TV or radio anchor, blogger, prunker, journalist, writer. In this case angel is very joyful and never change his "object." Everything this give angels opportunity to make good eavesdrop and report and take care about his personal carrier rise.



The Heart Island was specific place. Hear mostly were graves for deviate peoples who have been so severely damaged, that they had personal reason to become abnormal. To compare to all souls, the number of deviant souls who lost orientation in place and space and become displaced is not large, but majority of them gathering in the Heart Island. They could be called the displaced souls which do not accept the fact that their physical body is dead because they been subject of severe criminal abnormalities.

This type of souls called ghosts. This spirits refuse to go home after physical death and often have unpleasant influence on those of us who would like to finish their own human lives in peace. These displeased souls are sometimes called "demonic spirits" because they are accused of intending the minds of people with harmful purpose. Thus, the spirits which have unfinished deals on the earth are troubled spirits. They easily find among humans some querulous nature and give them criminal orders. It happened during deep meditation state of consciousness. Easygoing human spirit get from trouble spirit signal pattern with criminal order and material recipient automatically fulfill "heavenly" mission. More often then none these uncommon hunted spirits are tied to a particular geographic location

and that is why just Heart Island was the “Paradise,” for ghosts, which has lost their bodies here and tried find justices here.

Trouble souls by their spiritual strength and willing after physical death had chosen to remain in the earth for a time being, until will have fulfilled their wishes, include the holy filling of vengeance. There is no doubt that humans as well as their spirits still have free will right, even in death. When their job perfectly will have done, pacified souls or ghosts, will be taken by the hand away from the earth.

In the gathering darkness headed to my apartment more often than none I saw the silhouettes of ghouls and spooks. They sitting or walking on the bushes or strolled in the riversides, or sailing over the top of trees, but seldom were on my trail way. When I approached they bygone from my way or I am moving through them. I feel their presence which following for a while.

Many spirits are roaming in the world and people try protect themselves against evil spirit, particular spirit of the dead. The state of death seems not very far separated from the state of life and therefor spiritual reincarnation look like believable. In reality differences between the dead and the living being is the dead is disembodied and, this fact in some cultures, has magical meaning. In Africa and Caribbean the tribe’s shaman has many functions. He is their priest-doctor its master magician, rainmaker, healer, forecaster, protector and principal link to the spirit world. Without him, the tribe would be lost. Every tribe has such a person. Any one who doubts the immense of the dead, we recommended, properly open eyes or press your ear to the ground to hear the mournful disturbing of the drums.



Overwhelming majority of people, may be nine plus out of ten, unable to meet with supernatural, never mind are they from earth, heaven, celestial or terrestrial world. Their thinking pattern could not talk with them, but some of believer eagerly pray and permanently call almighty God to send them even “small-



est” conformation from over lasting world, but if had happened miracle and God satisfied their desire and their dream come truth and conformation appeared before them, they instantly embraced with totally scary, lost consciousness and fell down in consternation or going in madhouse. They not only shitting and vomiting, but forever lost remembrance and have forgotten their identity. This is price for their arrogance and airy-windy approach to subject. They have wanted to see supernatural and overestimated their might. Their fate become miserable.

Some times happened situation when angel for carry out some mission, very need to set up connectedness with the given man, but if recipient been week and squandered mind, mission will not fulfilled. That is why angels are very careful. Actually they don’t want harm human. Respectful angel do not need left behind crazy man. It has damaged his reputation. When contact with particular man is very necessary angel firstly appear to him in dream, then send short, personal letter, billet and finally carefully visited man in real life. If man as soon as meet with angel turn over eyes, angel gone quickly. That is why only few men spoken about contacts with angels because first of all they did not remember this event and if remember ashamed of upshots their frustration.

If angel has high rank and by himself do not want establish relation with human he gave personal order to low rank angel to do his job. Sometimes mission from angel rendered ghost and spook. They are less carefully and often harm person, but if man after meeting stay normal and give to specter reasonable answers, they stayed unharmed and the more so if they fulfill angels or supernaturals mission they will have got great benefit. Thus chosen peoples fate is other. Some times they become immortals, leaders and when stretched their legs probably without judgment going into Heavenly Jerusalem.

Talk with specter or phantom able only spiritually and physically strong humans. Angel or spook never visited coward and procrastinate man. They also not appeared to fanatic believer one even he would have prayed and read the Bible permanently.

It is very difficult to make familiar with the supernatural and behold them frequently, because sometimes you see them and in other time not and you are scary not catch up in angelic hook. But by and large angel visited chosen human in opportune time and good manner and information about this visit never ever besome known.

What are angels? No one knows for sure, but many signs indicated that they are celestial intelligence given form; some say they are being of pure light who vibrate at a very high rate that ordinary makes them invisible to humans, unlike ourselves. However they have the ability to change their vibrations at will and assume different forms. When they lower their vibrations to the approximate humans vibration, they become visible to us or make us aware of their presence in some other way, especially in dreams and altered states of consciousness such as meditation. In this moment special human able to gain celestial knowledge from angels and continued his search to God, universes and questions of life and death.

Once with one colleague gay whose name was Langston Jarred had been moving through the wide grassland to the south part of Island. This gay later graduated Colombia University, become notable colored poet, who mostly depicting angelic life, but the racial war erupted in the New York streets and he will have killed in 2030 Bronx borough. all his living experience for nothing.

It was after winter fresh time, when fields and woods are radiant and calm, unobtrusively show new life bursting from the earth. It was my fifth month on the island and my companion intended to show me the casket undertaking, which placed in the east side of island near the pier and harbor. I have lazy talk with illiterate and dirty at that time companion about salary, coffin making secrets and storehouse where manufactured and placing ready coffins. On the spur of the moment from behind in the distance we heard the muttering of muted voice, and I said to companion: "We have company in the meadow this afternoon."

Fellow comrade instantly bleached, heavily nodded and turn back to look. We sow nothing, but the voices getting nearer

and nearer. Voice approached faster when we walked and soon strangers overtake us. Then I convinced that voice come from the up and soon I detected about twenty feet above us and slightly left was a floating group of glorious, beautiful creatures that glowed with spiritual beauty. Picture was like as creation day. We stopped and stared as they passed above us. There were six of them. One whispering to another. Young beautiful women dressed in flowing white garments and engaged in earnest conversation. They were aware about our existence, they gave us several glance, but not intrude in our life. There face were perfectly clear to us and one woman, with ponytail, slightly older than the rest with supper impressive angelic face, queenly grace and serenely smile, with silver bracelet and blonde hairs more long time watch to us. All of saddens she raised her hand, stretch to me pointed finger and tell me song-likely and glamorously:

“Keep the calm before the storm, come in my house, I meet you there and I will give you the shelter of the storm and I keep your head above the water. I don’t let you drown, don’t let you drown.”

My companion already lay down in the ground in prostration, shitting, peeing and deeply farting in pants and vomiting. He disgraced himself very much.

“Let each go his own way by their individual peculiarity,” I said to black shit bag and slowly departed from him, stand on the fallen birch and quietly looking on the beautiful women with silver bracelet and ponytail.

“I loved you yesterday, love still, always have, always will.” It was Elaine Davis words which I several times used in my life time include that day.

Lady-angel with silver bracelet and blond hairs talking intensely to a young spirit and look up in my side. I don’t understand their words, although their voice were clearly heard.

Shortly angels disappeared over the top of trees and I continued moving alone to the east of the islands and open the door of the coffin making store house.

It was pretty wide premises, with pegboard walls that held drills, saws and hummers. There were dissembling parts of

cemeteries vehicles everywhere: compressors, engines, belts, light bulbs. That was sort of work that I did: spread grease on the spare parts of technique, adjust breaks for tractors, checked electric panels, make caskets for corps. Finding nothing what I need I leave the casket establishment and for a long time seating on the wooden branch, try remember hovering supernatural with silver bracelet and ponytail. I follow my thoughts and recollection the legend or true story about "The Flying Dutchman."

The captain of this ship was one who doomed to sail the seas forever. His image was very close to me. We both drafted and sentenced to be into heavenly conscription's permanent solders and travelers. If dutch captain had found remedy against heavenly curse when absolved himself by finding true love, I could not. Truly I have Brobdingnagian subject of adoration, but even for me it was unreachable and deadly dangerous.

Conformation of the fact that, encounter with super naturals were not hallucination was my companion. Soon after this glorious event, fella comrade for a long time washed his pants and shirts from the poops in Long Island Sound's cold water. Then he gather all his belongings and without word with twisted over eyes and pricked up ears left the island forever. After that I again stay in the Heart Island without companion.

Several days passed from that astounding event. I almost accustomed for my unusual job. Once a weak I drive through furry boat to the City Island and then Pelham bay park which located in the Bronx borough where visited Lebanon hospital's morgue from where delivery coffins, full of Covid IXX's victims for entomb them in the Heart Island.



At one moment have been siting on the log, observed around and slowly smoke cigarette. The day was still. On the right side was the quite surface of the Long Islands Sound, were sailing big and small boats, catamarans and canoe. The hawks circled round the sky. Out of the surface of water, diamonds of sunlight danced

on the water, and I stared at their agile movement. Seagulls squawked as it flow over my head. There were our burial site and beyond small bay. Behind me was a house with my apartment. In the left was green zone with trees and bushes.

It seems that in front of green zone appear Mather. I flatly stand from the log and approached to mother's shade. She dressed in gray jacket and skirt and winter shoe which presented her our relative Leah. She watching me and smiled composedly. Sight was beyond description. As a matter of fact mystic beings are frustrated in their attempt to talk to living people who don't responded. There accustomed place is lot of sky, lots of clouds, often lots of sun and moon and stars, but not living beings. We know that dead do not stay interested in living people for very long time. But I been exception. In proper time and place I had ability of "Roger that "from many supernatural and that make my life almost one of them.

"Are you all right, my beloved boy?" She was only feet from my face. I see her deep brown eyes, soft cheek and the wave of her sun-kissed grayish hair.

We all know that something is eternal. And it is not house or name. You can change house and name. And It is not earth, and it are not even stars, but everybody know in their bones that something is deviant, and that something has to do with human beings.

"Darling, how greatly enjoy me," I said.

"I know my boy that it why I am hear," mother said stoutly.

I didn't hear her voice, I only conjectured what she said. "May I touch you?" interesting suddenly. Wave of freezing pleasure passed through my back and engrossed me.

"No, it is not allowable. From where I come that never happened," mother said.

Standing and looking to my beautiful mother, for me only one, the most lovely human being in current generation.

"Might I pass through you?" momentarily thought echoed in my mind.

"No, It's also not acceptable, but if you very want, go head," mother smiled.

Actuality may be I still sitting on the log and smoke, sun was hitting my head and every things may be my mental imagination. I do not remember went I through mother's body or not. I feel so great warm that It was impossible to describe.

"How is going on your eternal life? When will be your next reincarnation?"

"While we have bloody connection with earthly life, we are hovering in spiritual world. Death like birth, love and marriage are parts for further participation in a kind of process. There is something way down deep that is eternal about every human beings. No one alive can say exactly what that is.

"Death is natural part of life, that is universality of death." ghost of Mather said.

"Now, in this particular moment we are together. Just for a moment we are happy. Let's look at one another. I am become aged mother, and tired, very tired, think about this" I said.

"I saw," she said.

"No more your handsome Guarami," responded sadly.

"Don't worry my boy, God is proud of you."

"Now I am in America, working in this island, but goal have not any more, I fear of future, very fear."

"We must look into the matter at all. As the first breath in as the last breath out is predestine and preordained. Life was awful and wonderful. Living do not understand what they doing. That life and death is part of one process and when we are in spiritual world we are learning to forget and lost interest about life for better preparation for next reincarnation-rebirth. So be valiant my boy, but not venturous, you unable change course of your fate."

"I know my dear, but even though I fear," I said.

"By my personal experience people not really gone as long as they were remembered by those who left behind on the earth. While some one remember, spirit is hovering in accustom places. When this one gone spirit also gone and beginning timeless travel into eternity, having been circling through reincarnations." Mather said.

"Could you some times thought about coming into earthly

life and see your beloved ones?" said I know in advance what kind answer I get.

"It is not many time as I am into eternal space. Souls are hear thousands and thousands years. Even though many among us thought about it. It depend how strong is desire. One can go back, one can go back again...into living. I feel it, I know it. Just for a moment. I was thinking about ...about you. You are my first born boy, my beloved one. I visited you when you jailed in KGB jail. I have not right appeared in front of you, but I saw that you standing well.

But there is one obstetrical. Yes! some have tried see the earth beauty, but they soon come back hear. Why? When you watch the life down there you see that people are like blind. They did not see future. I did. I know what going to happened afterwords."

"But is that painful? Why?" I asked.

"Yeas very painful. Earth is so wonderful. Does anybody to realize life while they live it? All human beings are just blind people. When ghost reenter the world of the living, but discovers that the Living realty have time only for themselves. They do not understand do they. They do not understand. The earth is special planet. It is gift.

There are the stars-doing their old crisscross journey in the sky. Scholars have not settled the matter yet, but they seem to think there are no living being up there. Just chalk or fire. And only exceptional one sitting on the porch and watch on the sky. He know the name of every star and tell them by name. It is wonderful. A stars might good company. He knows that speck of light to get to the earth take millions of years and life is only hear on the earth. That is very painful." said mother.

"My life either short or long but hitherto my fateful time over and I will have met with great Angel of Death, I will recall you my darling and remember always, even after my die or transfiguration," professed ecclesiastically.

"I know everything my boy, pull yourself together, think about future, going on your way, the safety way."

"When you touch may forehead?" said one more stupidity.

“My boy! I tell you one puzzle for additional deliberation and then touch your forehead with my signature. It written in ‘Bragwadgita’ chapter 2, verses 23.

“Wind, water, fire can not burn soul or destroy. If soul can not harm what kind punishment are the sinner soul may face?

And if one day in the future mankind will have learned how to harness, handle souls “Dark Energy,” for his own purposes, as they handle nuclear energy and can send soul instead of hell in the heaven, what would have happened then? About this many think here in heaven and think you too my boy because it highly likely refer to you.”

And every thing ending spontaneously. Now I am again sitting on the log and watching on the green zone where few second ago stand my mother’s ghost or image and I commenced my sorrow play:

“Everlasting God! My Doer and Maker! You always gave me daily spiritual and physical bread, which allotted and parted for me from the day of creation. Thank You that you have permitted my mother visited me. It was outstanding event and reward for me. My God, I am sorry for my lifetime sins, in choosing to do wrong and failing to do good. I have sinned against You whom I should honor above all things. I firmly intend with Your help to do penance and not sinned any more. I plead to protect and return back to me my hereditary belongs and avoid me what is not my.

My great Adviser and Tranquilizer! Deliver me from the temptation and evil. Please settle and constitute wonderful order among angels and mortals. Generously grant mercy to your holy angels which always serve and worship You in heaven and help and defend us hear, on the earth. Especially heavenly support need I, in this sanctified and abandoned place where I am among deceased, ghosts, demons and monsters. Lets your will come truth and obligatory for everyone. Amen.”



This noteworthy event happened in the late 2020 not long before I left the Heart Island. In the east corner of the island situated godforsaken building of Saints Simon & Jude Catholic chapel. Near located Andrew Torregrossa & Sons funeral home, which existed from 1909, that is almost after 50 years from the foundation of the cemetery. At one time this area was flourished with several decorated snug corners, now everything had been derelict. This place been comparatively far from the harbor, which was only one communicative point with Bronx. Near the funeral house placed narrow and long, little brook with decorative Magdalena Bridge.

One day by some reason I have approached the bridge and note the visitors from mainland. Man and women stand in the middle of the bridge and having emotionally talk.

“How these people passed harbor and come here inconspicuously?” thought I and saluted them

“Hi there.”

In response they waved me. I am crossing the Magdalena bridge and enter in one of the premises of funeral house. I feel bad luck. After hour or so on my way back I met only young lady on the bridge. It seems that she is waiting me in strange pose, bend over the rail and spiting on the surface of the brook, interesting how good circles has widen after spit. I again saluted her and when approached, barrel of handgun pointed on me. She was good looking, Anglo-Saxon slim girl but with very white complexion.

“Are you ghost or human?” questioned and been sure that she was transporter from other dimension.

“Guess if you can,” smiled girl and accentuated gun into my tummy.

At that days because of grate turmoil in the New York City, ferry and double decked water taxi between Bronx and our harbor were moving only twice a day. George Floyd’s fervent followers every day killed several elders and disable white skin Americans. That is why I try avoid visits in the mainland without

very nasality need. Also I considered that lady in front of me might have been displaced ghost or “walking dead dame of the evening,” but gunpoint towards my tummy disturb me.

“Tell me what can I do for you,” I said aghast and watch lady. Suddenly her face become younger and beautiful.

“Follow me,” responded she and show me the way to the “Simon & Jude” Church direction.

“Speak clearly where are we headed, if you speak at all,” I asked leaning towards her. No wintry feeling come from her.

She said nothing and we together crossed over the Magdalene Bridge. I saw the church tower. It was damaged and dangerously bending in our side. We moved into church. Ones crowded this house of God now was abandon. Long before here sounds sermon and preach, walked parishioners, ushers and vergers. Now everything was covered with dust. We passed through disarranged jumbles, debris, kegs, and turnover pews. I jumped over the rusted howitzer bar and approached to the horizontal platform where stand dark-brown polished pulpit. Several marble tablets with black borders masoned into the wall on either side of the pulpit. I speedily read the inscriptions on the tablets: “Sacred to the memory of captain Hardy,”... and “This marble is here placed by their surviving shipmates...,” “This tablet is erected to his memory by...” and so on, on and on. In one tablet I read “...who have gracelessly perished without grave...” It seemed to me that I read my funeral farewell.

Soddenly in the sanctuary behind the pulpit, I saw a portion of a man’s foot. It was projecting from under the broken chairs. This fact was new ordeal for me. Beside place was infected by rats. Small and big rats running around and dancing some macabre tango of death person. They already badly violated the body of man who hour ago had spoken with lady and now become the piece of meat. This holy place finally had been profaned.

“Only a terrible twist of fate could leave me in such a pitiful condition, it is not nice secluded spot and only full size revenge help me,” I imagine that dead man’s soul corroborated with me.

Feeling of outrage and compassion fill up my soul.

"This man have been alive half hours ago. I have saw him talk with you. It is premeditate act of killing," stated I.

"It is not your business. It was not killing, but metabolic challenges, take this body and bury it without trace," ordered the lady with faded face.

"Why don't think that no one is behind you? there are beings who watched you carefully and surely soon you entirely have been fucking up," told her angrily.

"You are very eloquent, stop circumlocution, do your job or die," said discolored lady and shooting to the dead body. It was intimidatingly notification. Situation reached alarming proportion. I disdainfully looked aside and noted golden framed picture on the wall where depicted high rank angel standing on the snow-covered top of the highest mountain. Suddenly angel's eyes beginning winking. It seems to me that angel has blinked of an eye for encouraged me. I kick out the rotten chairs and temporary get rid off the body from rats attacking.

"You sad that," told her an independent voice, bend to the body, hooked left hand under the left knee and other under neck.

Lady with gun stand ten steps aside. I focusing my energy in my back and hands then roared with all my might and throw right away dead body to the lady. Lady instantly shoot and miss me. Scared rats rush out in different sides. Spontaneously I jumped forward, crossed the altar, get into the community meeting room and stunned. From elsewhere before me appeared impressive figure of supernatural being, copy from the picture of the church hall who mysteriously winking to me.

He was about fifteen feet plus high, with unseen heavenly beauty, with fair complexion, high forehead and penciled face. Time topped over him. I never met a fellow so proportion constituted. His head of dense gold hairs covered the shoulders. Every part of his mighty and radiant figure: shapely legs with tighten sandals, powerful arms, flat tummy, elegant fingers, blue eyes, aquiline nose were perfect. He was dress as Roman legionary with impressive dagger with precious stones hand-grip.

“Don’t shoot to girl, It is not your business,” he ordered.

“Could you allow me defend myself?” inquired politely and hid my naked “Remington 1911.”

“Don’t shoot, but if she has shooted, not hits you and if she even hits you, it will be easy wound as it many times happened with you in Afghanistan, Chechnya and will have happened in the Ukraine. But even bullet heavily destroyed you will not die, because for a while you are immortal,” said supernatural living being. He certainly was not ghost, I could touch him, feel his breath and smell of his body.

“Who are you?” I queried.

“Didn’t you guess? Yes! you got it. I am who I am,” supernatural harangued.

“yep! I know who are you, Excellency,”

“If it is so, go and fulfill your business before end. All of us see things in different ways. You have several years ahead and without extreme necessity kill now one.”

“Yes your Holiness, every thing will have done as you stated, but who I am and why this bedlam happened with me? Am I genetic mistakes?”

“No, you are not deviant. On the contrary, you are very special. By and large it is long story. As more time go by you will aware everything, but now I would tell you only one. You shouldn’t expelled him from your porch. He could have took little rest and would had carried away with his heavy cross on the Calvary. Departed with you he used devastating words:

‘Soon I will go into heaven with my father, and you will traipses in your self-made fatsoil shoes around the globe until my second coming.’ Thus He severely punished you”, explained supernatural.

“Near seated aged Roman Centurion, which order me not permit him to rest on the porch of my house,” try justify myself.

“Who was stronger Roman Centurion or He?”

“Then I bethought that Roman Centurion was omnipotent.”

“Partly you were right because the centurion in that century was the backbone of the Roman Army. It was roughly equivalent to a captain in today’s US Army, but most important was the

fact that this centurion was his father, 73 years old Abdel Panthera. He at that moment did not know that in the Calvary going overladen man was his son. He got truth later, when he met with His mother and former lover Mary. There are irrefutable evidences that Tiberius Abdel Pantera met with Jesus uncle Joseph Arimathea and his subordinate Nicodemus and organized Jesus escape from the cross. Later he help him find way to India where he die in Shrinagar ( Kashmir state) in the age 130.

And finally it will be good if I remind you about three versions who was Jesus father: Jehovah God, or His earthly father carpenter Joseph or... the Roman legionary Tiberius Julius Abdel Panthera.

Furthermore in 1859 a gravestone surfaced in German city Birgerbruck. Research and investigation show that it was the grave of nine Roman solders and one of them probably was father of Jesus. The only thing we know for certain is that carpenter Joseph was not Jesus father, and Mary already was pregnant when they married. It could have been rape, or Mary have been a wild young teen who fell in love for a handsome 38 years old Viking origin Roman centurion Tiberius Julius Abdel Pantera in a uniform, even if he was part of an occupying army. Because of this Talmud call Jesus as Yeshua Ben Panthera. But fortunately for ardent Christians it is only version. Centurions play peculiar role in the New Testament; Jesus performed a miracle for a centurion. It might be an act of remembrance for his earthly, biological father. Who knows."

"Could you tell me more?" appealed I.

"Affirmative. You should been told him politely: 'my friend! This house always welcome visitors, but if now you shortest possible time not leave my porch, instead of you I will go to the Calvary and have been executed there.' After this words you unquestionably would have stayed unharmed. Correct expression had great might," Lucifer said.

"I met him after several years on my way to Jerusalem. He headed to the Great Britain and Scandinavian Peninsula. We even boozed together in Marseilles port eatery "Greasy Spoon" and had shared our living experiences. I give him snippet feed-

back about Druids and he had spoken about several eastern lands and the Caucasus," confessed my remembrance to almighty Lucifer.

"He was outstanding individual. It was your chose and so important events happened only once in a life," Lucifer turned away, approached to the closed door, open it and step back.

"I had made fatal misspoken, could not predicted every aspects of this meeting," I agreed, regretfully and breathing out "besides fate not favored me."

"Don't worry and afraid. Getting back to your work. You are equal to your task. Robust your well-being and a jump start on yours!"

Seconds later through the opened door appeared an armed girl, but as soon as she watch conversation between me and supernatural instantly downed knees.

"What have happened with me?" twittered she breathlessly

Instantly get rid my space and stand aside. Now I been left from the Lucifer who look for kneed down lady in front.

"As drug traffickers invigilator you have been having ran dirty business and definitely deserve debase and bastardize, even death, but it is not my business. Get out, seize your current undertaking and detect decent job."

"If I stop my job they will definitely kill me," Lady yelled with weeping

"If they kill you it will be rightful and useful act, but you have God's given "Last Chance" right. Try avoid misfortune and save yourself. No lamentation. No panic. Don't be defeatist. I tell you between ourselves. Disappeared into northerly hemisphere and adjust new resounding. This trip well worth the effort. Provide me you promise that never, ever do it again and I will forgive you," suggested His Holiness.

"It is easier to said than done," she gone with doleful face and left handgun on the floor. I pick it up. It was old fashion Hungarian "Fromer 1912."

"If contingency arise return shotgun back to her,"Excellency said and supplemented, "Stay in this country neutral for a time being. Soon situation changed radically. When the borders has

opened, going into Estonia or Norge and work there as national political observer. It will be country from where or somewhere near has began the WW III and their you will have played significant role. You will be great political observer. In your business you need helper and if you want take this girl, she is direct descendant of Lilith."

"Yes my Potentate! I like this girl and I will call her Lilith." said enthusiastically.

"Greatest ordeal awaiting mankind, universe and you. Particular you should avoid misfortunes which connected with woman, fire and water. Every these misfortunes strictly will have happened with you and it standing in God's prospective program. No lean left or right, just strait ahead and be into God's plan. What does that means? I shortly remind you.

By bastard heavenly plan should be destroyed every human and angelic individual, nation, planet, galaxies and finally whole unlimited universe and after that everything become limited. Totally and officially this blueprint called "Doctrine of Universe Optimization," but by and large in the first place is humans destructed whopper plan. This program had been hammer out at Hasidim lobby in the Heaven and in the Earth and I have tried in very epitomized form share my knowledge to you.

We definitely know what had happened in the past. What will happened in the future is unknown for us. Past is real, forthcoming is illusion. But basing on the past we try predict future and skillful man able to sad what will have happened in the future. Now we live in culmination of epoch-making events time. This apogee phase called "Tribulation Period." or "Terminated Days" and main executioner of "Universe Optimization Plan" will be Jesus Christ, that Is Jesus Messiah.

What really we have know about Jesus Christ now?

Our Creator, Our Father in Heaven as well as Jesus Christ are Jewish nationality. As valid Jew He in the 8th day of life traditionally has been circumcised and got every appropriate ritualistic blessings.

Jews were Jesus compatriots. Jesus was born in Judea as Jew, gotten Jewish name "Joshua", Circumscribed as Jew, got right to

be Bar Mitzvah, participate in the Sabbath synagogue service. Jesus of Nazareth even though white skin color look like as Jew. In the 1st century Greece-Roman world, being clean-shaved and short-haired view considered absolutely essential. If someone had beard it considered that this one imitated to God and was potentially subject of accusation to blasphemy of God. In ancient Israel blasphemy was a very serious charge, It was punishable by death, stoned or crucifixion in Romans time.

In the end of his life when Jesus activated in Judea, He not shaved contrary of Roman and Jewish aristocracy. Jesus was long-legged, broad-shoulder, slim-hipped, athletic, lighthearted, blue-eyed intelligent young man wearing long cashmere cardigan and open-toed sandals.

Entirely Jesus lived as a faithful Jew, died as faithful Jew and was given a Jewish burial, arose a Jew and seated in heaven as Jew and will return on the earth as a Jew, sitting on the asteroid. He is the "Lion From the Tribe of Judah, Root of David" written in the Bible (Revelation 5:5). Thus the Messiah and messianic age lie in our age or in nearest future, not in the past," Emphasized Lucifer and went on his narration:

At modern time main challenger to become the world is boss is Prince Gog from the world's biggest empire Magogland. To completed this goal Magogland equipped for last jump. This "Jump Start" several centuries ago predicted Moshe Nostradamus:

"In the years 1999... there come a great King of Terror to bring back the great king of Mongols (Genghis Khan). Mars rules triumphantly before and after" (Nostradamus-72).

Gog-Putin become Russia President in the last day of 1999 which coincided with Nostradamus prediction. He probably would have ruled Russia Federation till 2026 and his clandestine clone image till 2036 or even till 2066 where will be end of the universe. He associate himself to Genghis Khans and instigated great war against "House of Israel," which later called the WW III.

Prince Gog deeply understand British geographer Halford Makinders brilliant dictum, which really was plane how to con-



quer the world:

“Who Rules, East Europe, command the heartland. Who rules the heartland command the world island, command the world island command the world.” These dictum was green card to the world dominance.

Soon everything become clear. Gog’s assault force “will come like a storm” and “will come up against my people Israel like a cloud to cover the land” (Ezekiel 38:9,16). But God will be control situation and soon the world’s biggest empire in the Eurasia shutting down and in its place arise lot of small states. They before long destroyed each other and almost reached hunter-gathering period of history. The world will enter into final stage of its development. Victory was won, but coast was very high. Only in military operations had died 230.000.000 people. Billions died during “Tribulation Period.” A world is in ruins. It seems no vestiges of earlier civil life. In addition a three years nuclear winter would have devastated crop yields around the world. As rains dried and crops failed worldwide the succeeding famine would result in the death of another one billion people.

All a long this war mankind will lost one-third part of it’s population. About this deep in thought fact into the Bible written:

Countries which fought on the Gog-Magogland alliances side lost 5/6 part of their population. The rest part of mankind lost about 1/3 part of its inhabitants. So great differences means only one, in this war assailants lost not only troops, but a great part of their civilians too.

Every war criminal will have judged in so-called the “Second Nirenberg Process.” Majority of trigger men will be utilized and their powder used as fertilizers in the undeveloped countries desert areas. Some felony got easy form of punishment. They forever lost mind and as persevering workers clean up the planets.

Despite the “black pathfinders” great effort Prince Gog’s place of residence or grave would not found neither in Israel nor in the former Magogland Empire, however some enthusiastic searchers till present time not lost hope and continued persevering search because there is legend which had serious basement that Gog-Putin disappeared with Genghis Khan’s

Crown in hand or on head and proper time and proper place probably will have reappeared with his crown on his head and start up again their jig dance of death.

By other version Prince Gog gave mammoth bribe in heavenly administration and had gained the immortal status and without password and judgment lifted up directly to our Heavenly Father which have many empty rooms (John 13:2-3).

After the WW III the map of the world will have redecorated again:

England give Scotland and Wales independence, but these nations preferred to live with England under the name Confederation of the United Kingdom.

The North Ireland united with Ireland and created Confederation of Ireland.

After referendum Valonia joined to France and renamed into Frankonia.

North Belgium and Southern Holland become the new nation of Flandria and Belgium as independent state seized the exist.

Basques and Catalans states were established. Other parts of Spanish united with Portuguese as the Great Portugal.

Italy got control on Corsica and Nitza.

In a referendum Austria as special federal unite joined into Germany.

Lithvonia greatly expended. It from small country become medium. She took half of Magog's former Kaliningrad district and the north part of the Ukraine.

After some hesitation Poland ceded to Germany regions to the west, in favor more Polish territories in the east. Created the Great Polish Empire under the name "Retch Pospolita" where united Lithvonia, the North Ukraine and Polish state.

Created "Great Serbia".

Hungary return Carpathia and some its east provinces.

Moldova, Transeastrea, Odessa districts and Romania united into "Great Romania."

Finland established control on the most part of the Russia former colony Karelia and conclude union with Estonia which at that tome took St.Petersburg. Within of Finland-Estonia Union

created Komi, Urussians, Laplandians and Ichigorskians Autonomous.

Norway took Murmansk and White Sea area and united with Sweden under the name Norswedenia.

Created Pakistan-India-Ceilon's union under "Indpakceilon's" name.

Instead of Kazakhstan created China proxy great state Zungaria.

Constituted Balujistan.

Established "Great Azerbaijan."

Mighty "Great Kurdistan" originated.

Instituted the Cossakia-Gerkacians union under the temporary name "Great Kabarda."

Georgia seized existence.

Tremendous the United States of Caucasus created were entered: "Great Armenia," "Great Azerbaijani," "Great Ichkeria," and "Tbilisi Emirate."

Armenians as Moshes Nostradamus noted with their glimmer "Armenian Great Prince" and "Lord of Mars" leadership in the former west Georgia city Lazika constructed three miles height "The Burj of the Second Great Armenia," highest tower in the world till the End Time.

Magogland (Russia) divided into several parts: "The Moskovia," "the Great Kabarda"(Cosakia-Gerkasian Union) and the "Norlandia." Magogland's decedent announced the Cossakia-Gerkasians Union with the capital Zaporozie.

Siberia and the Far East District cut out from Russia and become part of "Heavenly Empire of China,"-biggest country in the world by territory, economy and population.

Israel greatly enlarged. It took every his historical lands which God promised. Israel incorporated Sinai, Jordan, Mesopotamia, Saudi, Qatar, Syria and Iran. Fulfilled Henry Kissinger's predication:

"If you can't hear the drums of war you must be deaf...the coming war will be so severe that only one superpower can win and that is us...we told the military that we would have to take over seven Middle Eastern countries for their recourse and they

have nearly completed their job...the final nail in the coffin will be Iran, which was of course the main target of Israel... out of the ashes we shall build a new society a new world order there will be remain only one superpower and it will be the global government that wins...hopefully if all goes well half the middle east will be Israel... Israel will have to fight with all its might and weapons to kill as many Arabs as it can..."

Most great even will be creation of the "Great China"-Worlds biggest country by population, industry and territory.

Some other new state created and dispersed in the different places of the world. Besides many states united in confederations and unions which periodically emerged and transformed or disappeared because of clashes of different interests. Most prominent among them will be:

South American Federation.

United African Nations.

South Asia-Pacific Union.

The Atlantic Community.

The Eurasia West Confederation.

The West Asia Union.

The Eurasia Central Confederation.

European Union (Atlantic Community and Eurasia West Confederation).

The Great Israel.

The "Second Great Armenia."

New World Republic with the capital in Washington.

"When the Magogland seized existence in the world will be two super power: The "House of Israel" and China. Every one live in piece but idea of 'World Dominance' will not have erased. China makes fourth attempts to be world hegemony.

First endeavor had happened during Munch dynasty.

Second attempt had happened in the time Mongol Empire.

Third world dominance pretender was Sino-Soviet Block.

At present days we are witnesses how China is beginning his forth attack for world dominance.

And soon situation will have been commencing dramatically fast. As scribes fixed in their "Earth Chronicles" before the final

stage of the End Time into China leader's body will have in-  
moved souls of Attila, Tamerlane, Genghis Khan and Mao Dze  
Duing. After this China became very self-centered. By unknown  
for everyone's reason China's leader was starting slinging into  
Magido area two million army units. China did not clearly deter-  
mine why she doing that. Does she use this troops against Israel  
and their friend nations or against someone's else. By prophecy  
China should of used 200 million military service members, but  
in reality two million solders were quite enough for this final  
mission.

China and Israel are wanderers in the world history. These  
two states look each other with consternation and don't know  
what to do. Their legacy determine whole planets future. From  
the very ancient time China's religion was ancestor worship.  
Then come Confucianism, reviles Taoism. Later Buddhism was  
introduced from India. Then Christianity. Today nation is Com-  
munist-Atheist, become most christian country in the world  
with half billion Christians. Tomorrow every one will have been  
witnessed that followers of Godorikhanism with 1.5 billion  
Godorikhanist really will have taken power in the world.

Undoubtedly will be symbolical act if in the final war will  
meet God's chosen nation Israel and Heavenly Empire,s descen-  
dent China. It would have been epitomizing the second battle  
among David and Goliath. These two countries domestic and  
foreign policy will have become #1 political event in the Tribula-  
tion Period. Every one talked about China and Israel and about  
everyday misfortunes which happened in the Earth.

China knows fight but tried to avoid it. He follows motto  
"Every battle is won or lost before it is ever fought." Truly! why  
need war, ruins and bloodshed in Armageddon war if intentions  
of China will have gotten without war? Why fight against Israel  
and 'House of Israel' when you can take their financial resources  
without war? To reach this goal is necessary only good knowledge  
of English, economical development and cultural expansion.

Factually in about 2050-2066 years China will be the biggest  
country in the world by territory, economy and population and  
happened those almost without war.

But if will have happened war on the Armageddon by the bible prophecy victory will be on the Israel's side, but winner will not use the fruit of triumph. Whole planet will have destroyed by Jesus, include Israel and China.

Because of this the Armageddon war absolutely was not in China's interest. In the same time Israel's victory without Jesus help and support will be Antichrist's victory, which also had not written in bible prophesy. And on the contrary, Israel's and his friend-proxy countries victory over China with Jesus Christ participation and support for ever destroy the planet earth. So Jesus interference will not be neither Israel nor China's interest.

Only one side who need the Armageddon War and consequently planet's inhabitants totally inhalation is Jesus Christ. If He and His Father have not destroyed the earth's celestial body, would not have been Heavenly Jerusalem, New Earth and New Heaven, dreams about bless future and many biblical doctrines lost sense.

In this critical moment I am, that is Lucifer will make special statement to China's leader and propose him to meet and talk about planets future, but China's leader who at that time change name and become known as Godory Khan deny to meet with me.

"I anticipate your next question and clarify you, fear not and be brave, protracted your unending, thankless Sisyphean labor, be high-schools and universities splendor drop-outer bachelor, don't stay in one place for a long, search our planets every nook, crevices and cranny. Let's skip the chitchat, go down to the nitty-gratty, find out why so many inquisitive and mystic events happened just over you for a centuries long and your job brilliancy will have done."

Lucifer take a time and ask me:

"Have you any question about subject which I told you?"

Lucifer has watched me

"What will be my mission in this turmoil, Excellency" reply I in deeply-intention face and manner.

"You will guess your business as it many times happened in your past. Keep your 'never say die and can do' attitude and

stay neutral for a time being. Before long formed global government where decisive role will have played Jews and your mission will be describe truth in your masmedia articles.

“Much obliged my Potentate! You know everything what these bastards doing with Gentiles, and if we not restricted them we will become slaves,” I noted.

“I am not Jewish, but Aryan germinated Gentile mentally archangel and in the heaven is same situation, that is why ripen great uprising. One third of angels are on our side.”

“Do you mind if I put a final question?”

“Granted,” said Lucifer.

“It’s come out that centuries aged tale about famous prisoner angel in the bottomless pit with millstone around his neck is fake?”

“Absolute nonsense! It is as nonsense as Jesus Christ fake death in the cross. Jesus does not die like this. I just remind you what you know very well. Jesus had been certificate, but stay alive and his uncle Joseph Arrimathy and Roman centurion Nicodemus with several others save him. Jesus died in India, Srinagar, in the state Kashmir in the age 130 and about this irrefutable fact you will have issued good book for everyone.

“I see your point my Potentate, I have been in His burial place where erected 2000 years old mausoleum.”

“Now lets try to finish our conversation because 1888 years New York Blizzard’s repetition is in front of our door.”

“Victims will be much?”

“About one hundred “ Lucifer make pause and then thoughtfully went on:

“Some times man used simple words exposed astounding thoughts. Sir Boyle Roche who is credited with some most dumbfounding statements is supposed to have said ‘ Simple misfortune never come alone and the greatest of all possible misfortune is generally followed by much greater.’ That is formula for creative mind. There is no need to speed up the matter. Everything plainly interchange each other. After information age come strong national and ethnically clash era, then Rapture, WW III and Armageddon era and you maybe constrained to

live in China and Israel. In an appointed time I getting to have negotiation with Him and you will have permit to released. So every thing will have focused around Armageddon. Do you correctly gotten me?" Lucifer watch to me.

"Yeas, Sir. That sounds quite clear to me." I said vehemently.

"For us and for the whole world awaiting means walking on the tighten rope." Lucifer said.

I answer nothing because the whole my life from generation to generation from centuries to centuries had been walk on the tighten rope.

"I will do my best, my Potentate and please don't withdrawal your spirit from me! Without you I am lost."

"Silence! It is not long stories time and place. If one day some divine one visited you, don't be scary."

"Never! Not as long as I have breath."

"Throughout of your existences you about fifty times had changed your face, parents, relatives, friends and acquaintances. It was constantly deja vu repetition when one nomadic personal face in one generation gain adequate number of supplementary surroundings. You had unique unforgettable living histories between generation which dynamically coincidence with planets history. I am your personal scribe and your name will be many times mentioned with golden letters in my "Heavenly Chronicles." You were and still are and fore a while will have been "Ubiquitous Jew," partly immortal human who numerated the numerous events in his mind.

I remember one of your last incarnation in the end of 19th century when you work as steel driving man in Chesapeake & Ohio Railroad Company under the name John Henry. If you without trance did not remember this history I remind it for you now:

Early federals sentenced you ten years in the penitentiary, but later you gotten resort to redeem your sin and commenced building railroads in the west. Your work as usual was so grated that at the Lewis Tunnel had been created legend about John Henry. It was technological revolution time. You, at that time world's strongest man become American industrial folklore's



hero who celebrates one man's victory against seemingly insurmountable odds-competition against steam driving machine.

The day of the race people had come from all over to watch. You holed two hummers, 20 pounds in each hand. Long time you and machine moved neck to neck but at sun-done your tunnel was longer than machines. You had won this competition. Score was 16:8 feet to your favor, but you died on the railroad from your efforts because worked long hours without food and water. No one even guess that you had been "Ubiquitous Jews."

In connection of this events we can take to heart the famous words of the great English writer cardinal John Newman: 'To be human is to change. To be perfect is to have changed often.' You are changer-transmogri-fier-transmute, super skillful and perfect man only from other side.

You have not power to rise from dead. You can only right for reincarnate. If anyone from distance shoot you, you may die and going into oblivion. But this not happened. Soon your globe-trotting will have ended, left mortal body and took on one of my divine form and as Enoch, Elijah, King of Tyre, Rabbi Samuel, prophet Muhammad will have walk with God and become great."

"Where did this greatness come from? I'm quite stranger around hear and all over. I don't want be on the top the world one minute and in the gutter the next. To be frankly some times I feel that my effort connected with supernatural and fractionally remembered the past lives. then all of sudden this vision vanished and enclosed only in current surrounding, and for a long time know nothing from the past. It is a vicious circle. But when my efforts to connect with Supreme Being come valid, I am involved in something colossal, something stupendous," said I.

"That is why I call you great, son" Lucifer smiled. It happened very seldom, almost never. I have been bestowed be witness of this great event "Lucifer's Smile," which indicated for me only one, I become almost immortal and I become more braver then I been and said fantastic sentence:

"What proof have I that all your long narration have been telling me is true?"

"You are not Tomy Walker. You are you. There is my signature," said Lucifer and pressing his heating finger on my forehead and add:

"My dear fellow! Regain your composure. Don't watch on my side. In a jig time I will gone and effect of my engrossment often soaked up somethings from surrounding. You are going to be dizzy. Make palming for a while and stand quite aside. I will talk to you generation later. Take good care about yourself and by for now."

"At your service Excellency," responded speedily, turn back right away and make palming in a child pose. I was immeasurably happy. With me having talk Lord himself, giving instructions and advises. It was pretty friendly conversation. Again and again for me become understandable that if you had sentenced permanent punishment and had ageless interest about perfection, in this case even the most heavy punishment would have redeemed. And not far day when every thing ending and finally I will have taken a good rest, final rest.

What about Lucifer? May be he aimed to go to the uttermost galaxy or take a sit on the mount of the congregation on the farthest side of the north; I ought to visit this land at earliest convenience.

After preceding this planetary event I left the abandon church, advanced to the bridge where again met with the water surface down watching nice lady.

"I am at your disposal. Where do we go from hear?" pillared lady in front of me.

"If I have to be honest, I don't know yet, but any way follow me hastily, great New York blizzard have been approaching." commanded I and watch on the stormy sky, return lady her pistol and former drug supervisor obediently accompany me.

"What was the reason to kill this gay?"

"That beside the point," said lady and add "May be for the sake of loot,"

"Who will utilize the body?"

"Let the dead bury their dead," said lady

"Reasonable. It will be reversible service."

"Or church rats," add the lady boldly.

"It is not religiously correct."

"On the contrary it is very religious," she responded

"Who tell you this nice tale?"

"Zoroaster."

"Really?"

"Yes indeed!"

"You are very knowledgeable and understandable as everything always rotated around the sun," I decided supported my companion, "by Zoroastrian tradition once a person has died the body no more value and should wrapped it up in a simple red garment, then placed in a tower of silence where necessary as soon as possible exposed the sun and eaten by predator birds and in such way will have return to nature from whence they come," summering up my little story.

"You are entirely right," lady says.

"Conditions determined our might."

"In this particular case, yes, but sorry to trouble you I am in reduced circumstance," lady said.

"What is done is done," said I and inquired:

"Why are you so blanch?"

"Because I am long time dead," lady responded.

"Does it comes out that you are walking dead?"

"Not quite so. 'Walking Dead' is Zombie. They have not imagination and intellectual creativeness, walking instinctively, mechanically. Their body's vital systems does not working. I am more than "Living Dead," Lady said.

"Not everything what had happened in the world follow God's will..." I said.

"From time to time created accidental byproduct. I am just seldom made byproduct," She terminated my sentence.

"Do you believe fell in love at first sight,"

"It seems yes,"

"So am I," tighten up my mind and add "It's getting dark, what time is it? Make hast lady, the last fury awaiting us" and we both hand to hand laboriously and proudly headed on the boardwalk to the Islands harbor.



Life went on in its usual way. I worked tirelessly and diligently. Something irresistible impetus worked in my soul and push me forward, as if considered that I fulfilled my heavenly duty. Besides I feel something unknown looming in the horizon. I awaiting it for many years, but virtually don't know what that was. I know that one day it would come and if it tardy soon defiantly come and I awaiting this event with whole heart as watch dog. My permanent dream question intense:

“What is it I want to see before die? “

To see my last sons or daughters, parents, or to see the saved world, or to see someone who loves me specially and forever or get my life together, gain quietness and keep my head above the water and awaiting final judgment.

Once Steven Jobs said: “No one wants to die even if they know that they are going into heaven.” So am I. Neither life nor death were not anymore subject of interest of mine..

In such way passed time until happened bloody life and death clash with “BLM's” marauders. Because of my guardian angels great support (he timely informed me about day, place and hour when bandits planed attack me.) I am not only save myself and Lilith, but save money too. There is not for nothing people said: “as you sow, so do you reap.”

Regretfully after encounter I had been constrained under assumed name hurriedly left America. My horse get going tottering to the east and then to the north. By my guardian angel Zahrim from the Mohenjo Daro's” support I happily landed in Copenhagen and then in Trondheim lufthavan.

When I departed from the JFK Airport my airbus name was SAS A330 “Eric Viking,” and from Copenhagen to Trondheim SAS A330 “Salmon Viking.” I considered this as good clue because I knew Erik the Red Torvaldson, discoverer of the “Green Land” very well, which strengthen my spirit.

In Norway I lived tree month plus in Tromso where I noticed that among white population, that is Vikings no Covid IXX infection spread. This bastard diseases existed only among emi-

grants, especially new comers from Africa.

Life entered in its everyday routine. I have been in Norway as member of Mormon community, besides regularly visited "Himalayan Society," and local city lady manager Ingrid Eriksson, also witchcraft, descendant of Leif Ericson, discoverer of North America.

"Show me even one Mormon, who was dead or sick by famous Covid IXX," I queried to Mormon elder Mussa Nizaimana from Monrovia which was one of the brightest mind I ever met.

No Mormon was found with this malady, but among Liberia emigrants where I activated as missionary, infected persons were lot.

Later deals call me to go to the easternmost Varanger fjord in the town Kirkenes, one of the coolest city in Scandinavia and the best place in the world to see Northern Lights or Aurora Borealis.

First night in Kirkenes I stay in snow hotel which rebuilt every year. Kirkenes is last point of the western civilization. After 30 mile was Russia border. In Kirkenes about 10 percent of population is Russia origin and visitors from Russia were lot before pandemic.

One evening after insane wind had appeared Aurora Borealis. At that time I temporary lived in the Riiser Larsen gate 8 in so called Andrea gotta shelter. In the middle night Shelter's owner Kris Abrahamsen awake me with words:

"What a success Her! Miss Aurora Borealis visited us."

If day time no people in the street, now every one watch the nature's most spectacular light show. Light display that shimmering in the sky. Blue, red yellow, green, and orange light shifty blowing curtains. It was not first time when I watch Aurora, Goodness of the sunrise, but it's beauty has captivated me always. Fins consider that fire fox racing across the sky and touching the tail in the ground. It's sparks and glow and he leaps and bounds into the night and fire spread to the sky.

"If you have ever seen an arctic fox chase a lemming in the snow you will be very familiar with this similarity," credulously whispering in my ear shelter's owner Abrahamson.

I am gazing the sky, where great part of already gone souls of the death dance across the sky. Today was their night.

Kirkenes located more than 240 ml north of the Arctic Circle, close to the Finland and Russia borders and was well tiding fisherman settlement. I had been recommended by our foundation's members to live in Oskar and Labrenda Henriksens house with their two son Olaf and Arne and their little doughtier Astrid. Hendriksens find for me large attic room from where spread great panorama of Varang fiord. Every member of Hendriksens family were members of our Mormon foundation. It was typical fishery family. Oscar fishing in different areas and catch for his household approximately 233 tonne per years, which produce enough money for good living. They have vessel "Blue Blood," over forty feet long and sailing in Norwegian fjords along the coast that stretches from the Swedish border in the in the South till Russia border in the North, covering part of Skagerrak, the North, the Norwegian and the Barents Seas, including fjords and islands. Norwegian seacoast line totally was 83.000 km.

I often had been in the board of "Blue Blood," and once express desire to perches small trawler for fishery. Oscar even found for me very nice vassal "Serendipity," where I made two test sailing, but all of sadden geopolitical situation changed twinkling of an eyes. In the short range future in the air looming great war between the Ukraine and Russia. Almost whole world one or another form participated in this notorious war.

Even though beauty of the north again stricken me. I have resorted to commence preparation for going further. When appropriate time has come that is two days before the war, I am successfully crossed the Norwegian-Russia border and going to visit strategically impotent city Murmansk and Archangelsk with me and my lady-companion Lilith had been three Mormon church members and David Jones professional global trotterer from Idaho. He want to visit Cola Peninsula's Borehole. It was my plan too.

There is irrefutable evidences that Soviets find the gates to the Hell. It is Kola Peninsula Borehole, which should bordered with Norway and Finland between Zapoliarny and Nikel, just opposite side of Norwegian Kirkeness.

During the years of the Cold War, Soviet scientists made in their priority to beat the world record set by the USA 1979 9.583 m (31.440ft) and they did it in 1989 when set a world record drilling 12.262 meter long (40.230ft) borehole into the earth.

Once the boring has done some say they have seen a demon flying out of the borehole. Several observers referred to eye-witnesses, speculated that Soviets reached the biblical gates. Be as it may the mysterious portal open for them, and then they can see dark, sooty-looking cave going down into depth, where there are steel gates. If anyone enter in this space, strongest stink smell would hit him. As reported good spirits from these odor lost consciousness, but evil spirits are drawn toward them find this place pretty pleasure and inviolable. Probably there was pandemonium, where great Satan and his peers gathered together all the demons. Before long borehole was sealed and abandon with the secrets that are hidden underneath. Today it is a small ghost town-Zapoliarny. I visited this sad place but unfortunately could not descended through the super deepest borehole because may be by some very serious reason the entrance to the Hell had been destroyed and corked by Soviet nomenclature and I can only symbolically knocking on the hell's gateway and got no answer.

Second giant hole, entrance to the Hell located in the Yamala Peninsula. "Yamala" translated as the "End of the World." Thus to the "Earth Hell" leading two ways. Both had been found and exploited by Soviets and located in Russia control territory. We remind that this country only in twenty century killed after torture 62 million his compatriots and that is why just in this country placed entrance into Hell on the Kola and Yamala Peninsulas. People who interesting and intended to enter in the planet Earth's Hell and famous Satan's capital Pandemonium welcome please.

After that I visited Arkhangelsk which alongside with San-Francisco considered as Archangel Satan's lovely city. Near the Arkhangelsk and Russia military base Secerodvinsk there said to be situated Satan's winter residential places. But all of sudden I got administrative restrictions from local authorities

and because of this reason I couldn't find way to Satan's residency. I coerced temporary put aside this visit.

After little hesitation I go to St. Petersburg where lived my earthly generational wife Helen and eternal generational son Herman, father of three daughters, which had been better each others. Lately with my companion lady were flying to Vladikavkaz's Beslan airport. In this not bad city have lived my earthly generational brother "Iraklion Iraklidze or Tkatkolia Vashichkimy." This intricate name translated as "Penis Penison," which mostly correctly portrayed spiritual crux of this man. After little snack I solemnly stated him:

"When I lived and worked in the Heart Island I been in deeply relation with death. Grim Reaper didn't know permanent friendship, but he probably temporary befriended me. I had buried just 666 individual. I made it almost by myself. You are not young bird and probably I will lay to rest you too. You will be 667<sup>th</sup>.

I had pretty difficult and inquisitive life. You tried made my life gray. I don't believe that forgetting is one of the signs of forgiveness. I forgave you but not forgot what you made against me. Why did you do what you do? I remember everything forever. It is my a prescient warning. I do not forget the spiritual pain, the loneliness, the terrible injustice, downing my reputation. I forgive you but retribution do not avoid you. You have played with fire and did not know grade of consequences. My forgiveness not about what you did. It is my memory. It is my heart. He that is faithful in least is faithful in much. If I hate you it would not harm you, but it throw away my next life and mission. Regretfully you transformed as spirit of nothingness and I constrained found for you your final place in Beslany's homeless and criminals cemetery. No one but only I able to inter you. I have big knowledge and experience about this business. Better then I as skillful funeral undertaker not walking not only around, but probably in the world."

"Iraklion Iraklidze-Tkatkolia Vashichkimy," which when he had been young man called "Irakli," and now become "Penis Penison," attenuated. Coward by nature he immediately weaken, lost strength, vitality and effectiveness.



“Never mind Penis, calm down! Majority of people who met with angels and apparitions lost not only complexion in their face but everything, include mind and in next life if avoided live in hell will have become simple piece of equipment. Broom of destruction hang over you. Only one way help you,” emphasis I, it is so-called ‘Mind’s Totally Transfiguration.’”

“What that means?” ask Penis.

I remember plot of one American novelette and put on the table a Smith&Wensson, 38 former Police Special with latest adaptation-mufflers. This instrument I bought and brought for this special purposes. Gun now rested in the center of the round table with its saw-off two-inch barrel. Alongside the gun I downed five 38 special bullet-cartridges.

Penis looked at the gun with nervous interest, but try kept kind of control on his face. For him I was unpredictable enemy-brother.

“What we have to do with it,” said former Tkatkolia Vashichkimy and now Penis Penison.

“For you again stand theoretical chance not go to hell. You must transform yourself. If you can do it, you saves your soul and many will be well satisfied, especially your parents and acquaintances.”

“You always be lunacy,” Penis frowned.

I pick up the gun and took one of the bullet-cartridges from the table top, broke the gun, slid the cartridge into the cylinder and then snapped the gun shot and twirled the cylinder.

“Round and round she goes and where she stops, nobody knows.” I said and beginning explanation, “There is six chambers in the cylinder and only one bullet. That makes the betting odds five – to-one that the cartridge will be in fire position when the cylinder stops whirling. Did you gotten it?”

“Do not know” said he in weak voice.

“Every thing is in your hand. Beside there is very small chance to modify your mind and body in regular bases. Some one prompted me to lower the odds. I remind you that angels were not like if we not shaken very good. Sweated yourself doesn’t it?” noted how penis forehead covered with sweat.

"This is a good way to lost ten pound you know that?" I said. Penis nod, but say nothing and watch to me. I broken the gun again and then reached for second bullet of the table and slipped it into the cylinder.

"Now we have got two cartridge in here, that is two bullet, six chamber, that is a four – to-two chance. And you got two to one."

"Go head" for my surprising Penis said.

"Sure, you have got courage, Penis, It is significant step to transformation, but it also not enough."I said nodding. I pick up gun and broke it open.

"What are you doing, I understand nothing?" Penis asked.

"Two bullet in six chamber is also not enough. Must be five bullet-cartridges in six chamber. 83 percent death, 17 percent save. That make deal. Guaranty transformation happened when in blinder will be five bullet in cylinder where is six chamber. God will be pleased, job will have done successfully and you will save definitely. Are you ready to do this. If you mind I'll go first" I said.

I twirled the cylinder and when it stopped, put the revolver quickly to my temple.

"Bang" I said sucking my breath and squeeze the trigger. Then "Smith& Wensson" fired. Click.

The empty click was loud in the stillness of the room. My mothers soul watch carefully from the picture on the wall.

"I could hear the heavenly harps." said I. "Now your spin, do your job and finishing our discordance." I sad and put the gun on the middle of round table.

Strong pungent smell cover the room.

"Meatball Gorgonzola," I said, pick up gun and departed from unclean Penis. My gentlewoman companion stand on the porch.

"Pity," said she.

"If you want stay with him, He is alone, may be you can gain some result from him."

"O.K I will try it" said she and walk alongside me and as romantic partner hold my arm in crossed till the gate.

Later I again cross the border from the one unfriendly country to another no less unfriendly country, overwhelmed several

barriers and beginning live in the house, which belonged to me by hereditary law. I remember the houses where I was born in previous lives and parents which also transmigration and re-born follow my fate and Jesus verdict. It was the proper place and proper time to analyze my life in the past and in the short and long ranged future.

Sometimes my young friend from Godet Clan visited me. He was the most advanced individual in this settlement as human nature expert and Mahayana Buddhism follower. I had envisaged many his notes and in this line has been written this book which can be used by people who have intended to leave this world soon or nearest future, as source of information.

If my book widens their horizon and makes a little bit easier their travel into the everlasting world, I will have considered that my mission has been done.

## THE CREATOR

Who is God? It is imaginary creation, which is gathering of protons, masses and particles. Besides God possessed many other qualifications including omniscience, omnipresence, omnipotence, eternity and immutability. The concept about God's image is the most intricate. It had built across the centuries and continued at present time. If God created the world, what created God? In other words, if every thing in the universe has reason, why does God get a free pass? In order to answer such questions we first need clarify what means by "God".

It is not truth imagine God is gray-haired old man in the heavenly "attic," who does not bother much with us on the lower floors. Only one acceptable answer about God is "God Only One who was not made. God is forever and this is one of the reason why God and only God deserve our warship. God really come from Teman and Holy one from mount Paran"(KJV Habakkuk 3:3). Teman and Paran located east of the Israel and incarnated sunrise.

Speculations about God's form ending at the first squarer of 19<sup>th</sup> century. Early spring of 1820 in the sacred grove near his home's wood, the prophet and then the founder of the powerful Church of Jesus Christ of Later-day Saints, Joseph Smith received the first vision. God with his Son Jesus Christ appeared to Joseph and in responded, God Father and his Son Jesus told him that truth church of Jesus Christ was not on the earth and they ordered Joseph Smith to restore Jesus the Christ truth Church.

"I saw," remember later Joseph, "two Personages, whose brightness and glory defy all description, standing above me in the air. One of them spake unto me, calling me by my name and said, pointing to the other-This is my Beloved Son. Hear Him!" (Joseph Smith – history 1:17). It was God's recommendation-order to Joseph.

In the first vision, Joseph Smith learned for himself that heavenly Father and the Son are individual beings and that man is fashioned in God's image. This unshakable truth are essential in the Church of Jesus Christ of Later-day Saints and understanding our actual relationship to our Father in heaven.

The first article of faith states,"We believe in God, the Eternal Father, and His Son, Jesus Christ, and the Holy Ghost." These three being, by Joseph Smith's followers point of view make up the God-head. They command over the world and all other creations of our Father in heaven.

The true doctrine of the Godhead was lost in the apostasy that followed the Jesus Crucifixion and the deaths of His apostles. This doctrine began to be restored when 14 years-old Joseph Smith received his first vision. From the Joseph's account and from his other deliberations we know that the members of the Godhead are three separate beings. The father and the Son have tangible bodies of flesh and bones, and the Holy Ghost has not body of flesh and bones, but is a personage of Spirit. (D&C130:22).

Although the members of the Godhead are chiseled beings with distinct roles, they are in purpose and doctrine. They are perfectly united and this is cornerstone of Christianity and particular for the followers of the Church of Jesus Christ of later-days Saints.

Heavenly Father is the Supreme Creator, in whom we believe and whom we worship. He is the ultimate creator, Ruler, and Preserve of all things. He is perfect, has all power, and knows all things. From time to time, ponder the beauties of creation: trees, flowers, animals, mountains, the waves of the ocean, a newborn child. Take time to gaze into the heavens, where the course of stars and planets are evidence of "God moving in his majesty and power" (D&C 88 41-47).

About God's essence thought many ponders from different nationality. From the early time in the west society the Hebraic concept of God has become the most acceptable idea of the divine being. Man accustomed to see God as an omnipotent and omniscient entity, jealous and demanding, exacting and severe, a father image of noble countenance and wise ways. This idea of God become more widespread with the advent Christianity. They with great joy revive ready material and made only "Cosmetic furnished." Christians attach to Hebraic God the merciful Father's title. God become perfect all-known omnipresence, generous and just, demanding strict obedience to his commandments, extorting the virtues of chastity and humanity, exalting poverty over riches and deprivation over pleasure.

This new vision of agelessness, perfect omniscient, pleasuring-abhorring, age-old Father does not correspond completely to the biblical story. For according to the scripture "... God created man in His own image, in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them" (Genesis 1:27). If God made human in his own image, that means, human creature is not like the other creatures God made. Humans are the only creatures that God created in his own image or likeness. That doesn't mean that human look like God or that human is equal to God, but it does mean that human is his very special creation.

According to these passages, God was not alone when he created man. By some biblical pandits opinion these quotation from holy books obviously indicated that there must have been more than one god involving in the creation of the world. For God spoke in the plural; he said, "us" and "our." One Mormon Book this verses comment and explained as: "And Gods took counsel among themselves and said: 'Let us go down and form man in our image, after our likenesses,...'"(Pearl of Great Price. Book of Abraham 4:26).

In one more places God said: "The man has now become like one of us," (Geneses 3:22). By some biblical intellectuals opinion these quotations from holy books obviously indicated that there must have been more than one god involving in the creation of the world. Furthermore, he created man and woman in "his own image."

It is therefore obvious that there where at least two being present at the time of creation; a male and female. Kabbalist accept point of view that God is both masculine and feminine. God's female potency united to a male principle, and thus capable of having an offspring.

The same principles given in the Christian idea of the Holy Trinity: Father, Son, and the Holy Ghost. In the Kabbalah the deity manifested simultaneously as Mather and Father and thus begets the Son. The Holy Spirit is incessantly masculine, but the Hebrew word used in the scripture to denote spirit **Ruach** a feminine noun. The Holy Spirit is really the Mother, and thus the Christian Trinity property translated as Father, Son, and Mother.

The feminine principle of the deity is also known as Shekinah, the great mother in whose fertile womb the universe was conceived. The Shekinah is known as the indwelling glory. Other name of God's wife or second wife is Asherah.

The tendency to confused all references to the creative power of a feminine principle is manifest throughout both the Old and the New Testaments. God is consistently represented as a totally universal sexual being, who persistently denies his own nature by creating a whole world populated by creatures of two genders.

The Kabbalah teaches that the god are dual in nature. There are a male and female principle that are evident in all creation. How could the Jehovah or Elohim God create man in the God's own image, male and female, unless the God were male and female also? And how could God tell man to reproduce and be fruitful (Genesis 1:28) if the God could not reproduce and be fruitful themselves? And why should the God provide man and woman with a censorial apparatus by means

of which they could derive pleasure from their union if the God did not have the same ability to experience pleasure.

Throughout the Kalahari there is always the hidden allusion to the creative power of God, which becomes manifested through the union of the male and the female principles. Therefore the idea of sex, supposedly harmful and purposely repressed by the translators of the Bible, becomes by the proper understanding of the scripture, the most sublime and perfect symbol of the Divine Being. For according to the some Jewish doctrines, the entire universal is based upon the principle of sex, that is the harmonious union of two opposites, a positive and a negative principles, proton and electron, male and female, fruitfully conjoined to creative new life.

In the beginning, according to Genesis "...The earth was formless and empty and darkness was over the surface of the deep. And the Spirit of God hovering over the waters. And God said, let there be light and there was light..." (Genesis 1:2,3) Again there is an additional secret idea here, which need only open eyes. For God does not necessitate to "created" light. He is all light Himself. In the beginning this light was differential, unrestricted. For the purpose of creation the light had to be "contained." In order to manifest Himself, the infinite, unrestrained light confined His essence within a vessel. Light is the male and vessel is the female principles. The light is the heavenly penis and the vessel is the heavenly female internal reproductive organ. Christians did not like this principled and made all kind repression action against this, but truth is only one. This is the secret of the God's Principles.

From the pinpoint of light was formed the "archetypal man" or "world of archetypes," known as Adam Kadmon, or Body of God. This may likened to the differentiated cosmic energy that composed the cosmic egg at the time of the "big bang," for it had within it the seed from which all the world of the universe would eventually evolve.

Male aspect of God and female aspect of God created primordial point which eventually as male sperm traverses the circle that is female egg sell or ovum, that is egg sell. In both instances, the final result is creation, manifestation. In one case the final manifestation is the physical universe. In the other the final result is human life and not only in our planet.

Thus our Great Lord, our Heavenly Father, Creator of Human life is supreme coordinated of life and death's eternal relation. Also Heavenly Father, Jehovah Sabbath created man and woman who had every attributes be correspond to his Creator.

Our Great Lord has personal name. It is Jehovah Sabbath and incarnated in the Four Kabalistic Worlds.

The Adam Kadmon is the prototype of man and contains within Tetragramaton, JHVH (Jehovah) which is the same numerically as Adam or man. The "J" of JHVH is represented by the head of the Body of God. The first "H" is symbolized by the shoulders and arms, the "V" is the body, and the final "H" are legs.

The primordial point, which was circumscribed in Adam Kadmon for the purpose of creation, broke through four regulations that are origin of the sense of seeing, hearing, smell and speeches. They corresponded to the four letters of Tetragramaton, as follows:

The first letter I (Yod) is seeing. It manifested also the world of emanation. The emanation world is the plane of pure spirit and is known as the archetype world. It is under presidency of the Yod (I) of JHVI. It is commonly associated with the element of fire. This world gave birth to three other worlds, all a descending scales of light.

The second letter of God's name but the first H (He) is hearing. It is the second world of the Lord and means creation. This world corresponds to the plane of archangel and falls under the regency of the first He (H) of IHVH. It is associated with the element of water.

The third letter of the God's name V (Vau) is the sense of smell, and also means that it is the world of formation, which return directly from creation. It is ruled by Vau (V) of JHVH and is commonly associated with the element of air.

The last H(He) is the quality of speech and known as world of action, which is the plane of matter and man. It is also the world of "shells" made up of the denser or impenetrable element of the first three words. In this world have their habitation the evil spirits, known by kabbalists as the Qlippoth. This world is ruled by the last He(H) of JHVH and its element is earth.

This four regulations were the origin of the four world namely the world of emanation, the world of creation, the world of formation, and the world of action.

Each of these worlds encloses the one above-mentioned it like "the layers of an onion." Thus archetype man (Adam Kadmon) surrounds and covers, as "a garment," the primordial point of light that emanates from the infinite. The world of emanation, in turn, surround Adam Kadmon; the world of creation surrounds that of emanation; the world of formation surrounds that of creation; and the world of action surrounds that of formation.



There are four secret names assigned to the Four Words, as follows: Atziluth-Aub; Briah-Seg; Yetzirah-Mah; and Assiah-Ben. Again JHVH is said to be written in a special way in each one of the four old. Probably above mentioned four worlds are universes.

The Bible gives some of the translations of the names of the God: the Lord God, the Lord of Host, Sky Tyrant, Elohim, Elyon, Shaddai, and so on. These names not used indiscriminately or avoid repetition. Each title of God given as “metaphysical term,” and is used to designate a particular aspect of the divine force.

The Four Worlds names corresponded to the various elements in Ezekiel famous vision: “And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire unfolding itself, and brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the collar of amber, out of the midst of the fire. Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures...” (Ezekiel 1:4-5) “Above he expense over their hands was what looked like a throne of sapphire, and high above on the throne was a figure like that of a man, (Ezekiel 1:26).

According to the kabbalistic symbolism, the man upon the throne is Adam Kadmon, the Body of God. This figure is the world of emanation. The throne is the world of creation. The firmament is the world of formation. And the “four living creatures,” also known as the cherubim, are the world of action.

**So Jews in the face of Abraham find or created their God, give him life and sphere of activity and function. Today this God is the most powerful God and Father of Jesus Christ and every living beings.**

## Fight Among Gods

From the very early time, even from the creation war was probably the most necessary, sociopolitical and in the same time easy instrument of human life.

According to Conway W. Henderson: “One source claims that 14.500 wars have taken place between 3.500 b.c. and the late 20<sup>th</sup> century, costing 3.5 billion lives, leaving only 300 years of peace.” This result is on the way of improvement because there is no day of peace in the 21<sup>st</sup> century.

Thus the idea of war sit in the psyche of humans from the Genesis. With great sad we compelled to acknowledge that it was the part of God’s plan about mankind.

Wars are different and it is depend from place and circumstance. By their inside character and trail war has many faces but mostly it is armed conflict between states and society, between different groups of people as well as between individuals. Educators make definition between several kind of wars, which include person to person, nation to nation and god to god wars. In this way the most hidden phenomenon is god to god war, because in the time of polytheist several gods fight against each other counted as very normal course of events.

By tradition every self-respected nation had its own personal gods. If given nation have not his personal God, this nation been nothing and must be absorbed into personal god's owner nation. The victory of one nation over another was not only fight among nations, but it was also the fight among different gods.

Every nation's dream was to demonstrate their god's superlative trait and sharply rebuff and rebuke other nations god. They attempt to demonstrate and ideological-religiously conformed that their god is more stronger, more wise, more generous than opponent nation's god. People think that during nation to nation clash solving not only political-economical disagreements but religious and heavenly protectors fate, and in this way very important was to determine whose god is stronger. Thus step by step war among nations transformed into war among gods and on the contrary, war among gods in the heaven spread on the nations which have been under given god's protective wing.

Time went by and the heavy god to god fight time stay behind. Today we have one universal god because one nation conformed that their god is the most strong and other gods step aside. This nation united several gods into one god. This nation had been Jews. Thus or therefore early there would have been many different gods, from which later had been elected one superior god.

Babylonians in some cases were leaders in education front and their last famous king Nebuchadnezzar was one of the first man who announced that he followed one universal god and had personal deal with him. (Daniel 4:1-3). Experts think that he in the end of his life probably left polytheist religion and become monotheist. possibly he had recognized Jewish Jehovah-God as only one universal God.

Jewish God Jehovah minimum three time devastatingly punished the Great Babylon, but this outstanding city as mythical Phoenix always had risen up from the ashes. During many centuries continued pernicious controversy between Jehovah-God and Babylonians. In the time of this controversy formed Babylonians special point of view that they

are extraordinary nation because their god Marduk was strongest god in the universe and every other conquered nations gods are much weaker.

In the same time Jews like Babylonians thoughts that their god Jehovah Sabbath was the most high and mighty god in the world. For Jews Jehovah identified Jewish nationality. Thereupon the nation of Jews for their God Jehovah Sabbath become chosen nation.

Famous Jewish nobleman and prophet Daniel was one of the wise man the world ever had. He once been Babylonians captive. Despite brainwashing he stayed Jew and Jehovah God's fervent follower. He tried to use every opportunity even sacrifice himself to conformed that Jehovah and not Baal or Marduk was the greatest God in the world.

Daniel's serf-confidence have serious basement. Jews had written agreement with god and try keep it. In the face of Babylonians, captive Jews had not only political, economical, cultural and simply physical but also ideological adversary. In the large measure it was war among Jewish God Jehovah and Babylonians God Marduk. The next historical consequences of affairs showed that this controversy with confidence won the Jewish God Jehovah.

At present time Jehovah God take absolutely dominant position in the world and become "Our Great God," "Our Heavenly Father" and Doer of everything and everyone. And on the contrary, the god Marduk, once superior sink into history and become only subject of scholars search and Museums prehistorical artifact.

Thus present times our Great Maker also is Jews God Jehovah, God of Sabbath, God of Rest day, Adonay. He is our Creator and Doer, our Adviser and Instructor, our Consultant and Pedagogue, our Educator and Teacher, our First and Last hope. Our Jewish God some times is very strict and in the same time very lovely, compassionated and tenderhearted. Our Lord able to do everything good and bad. We must avoid His wreath because in the time of wreath our Great Lord can do unpleasant acts as it written in the Bible:

"I have cut off nations; there strongholds are demolished.

I have left their streets deserted with no one passing through.

Their cities are destroyed; no one will be left-no one at all...

Be patient, the time is coming soon when I will stand up and accuse these evil nations...

All the earth will be devoured by the fire of my jealousy," (Zephaniah 3:6-10).

In other places of the Bible our Great Lord explain His position to Jews and the above said in such form:

“When the Lord your God bring you into land, you are entering to possess and drives out before you many nations-the Hittites, Gergashites, Amorites, Canaanites, Pauperizes, Hivites, and Jebusites, seven nations larger and stronger than you (but)...you have defeated them, then you must destroy them totally... and show them no mercy. Do not intermarry with them. Do not give your daughters to their son’s... for they will turn your sons away from following me to serve other god; and Lord anger will burn against you and will quickly destroy you.” (Deuteronomy 7:1-4).

Our Great Lord in His statement directly indicated about necessarily of genocide of useless nations. Jews followed their and our God’s ordinance. If they could not followed their God’s wishes, it would counted as disobedience against Him and God’s anger will burns against them, and God will destroy them.

God notes that: “...They (destroyed nations representatives) will turn your sons away from following me to serve other god.” This sentence means that Lord recon existed the other gods. They live in the heaven and are in hostile relation among each other. Thus what tension and complicated situation existed on the earth same situation is on the heaven. Between gods are great dispute, even competition. About this our Heavenly Father know very well and take care about this. Some times He from lovely God transformed into Sky Tyrant and it is very normal and understandable behavior. He is omnipotent, omnipresence and omniscient living being. He is in very advanced place and from His hawk-eyed position often show no mercy to his contenders. Sometimes Our Great Lord’s heavenly activity need sacrifice and opponents punishment, such is Gods job. So the fight between gods is very real and awful.

In one places of the Bible “Our Heavenly Father” plainly point out the meaning of his support to his chosen nation. He said:

“You must destroy all the nations the Lord your handle over to you. Show them no mercy and do not worship their gods. If you do it they will trap you...Perhaps you will think to yourself, ‘How can we ever conquer these nations that are so much more powerful than we are? But don’t be afraid of them... for the Lord your God is among you and he is a great and awesome God...He will drive these nations out ahead of you little by little. You will not clear them away all at once, for if you did, the wild animals would multiply too quickly for you. But the Lord your God will hand them over to you. He will throw them into complete confusion until they are destroyed. He will put their kings in your power, and you will erase their names from the face of the earth.

No one will be able to stand against you, and you will destroy them all," (Deuteronomy 7: 16-24).

This line informed us that every nation has his own god and guardian angel which fighting each other under their gods ruling. If one given nation's angel and god had won the battle it would mean that its god and guardian angels won the heavenly battle for influence and with the every next consequences of events.

As usual winner nations angels and gods had took dominance position. But seldom accumulated other kind situation, when given nation lost ground war for independence, but its god and guardian angels won the heavenly diplomatic and verbal battles. This situation is unique and happened only once in history. Jews lost ground battles against Babylonian, Assyrian, Partians and Roman Empires, but their God Jehovah Sabbath almost won the world. About 17 million Jews God Jehovah Sabbath control the two billion Jewish souls and greatest part of the world's economy.

Reader! We consider Christians as Jewish souls. If you think not so, confirm it.

Fight among gods are also fight among different religions. Conquered nation's religion transformed and become part of the victor nation's religion. Transitional processes flowing slowly. Winner religion from defeated religion pick up profitable for him attributes and even whole God. During warship kept the same date, which kept the subdued nation's religion. Victors pray in the same sacred locations, using similar symbols and then simply substitute a former god into new god. As a result from different gods created one god with other contains.

Jehovah case is exception. It is not sitting in the heavenly law, but it was God's decision. Regarding repeated warning that every nation must honor Jews as God's respectful people not every one follow this instruction. In the Bible in plain language written: "I (God) will bless those who bless you (Jews), I will curse those who curse you (Jews)... the nations of the world will be blessed through you (Jews)," (Genesis 12:3).

Shortly the formula is very simple: "Bless Israel and will be blessed," there is not other alternative. But unfortunately, not every nation and individual follows this recommendations and often oppressed Jews. For this they definitely will have kept answer at doomsday.

Now in the world dominating Jewish God. From loser nation's God, Jehovah God transformed into triumphant God. At present time in the face of Israel world see rising super power and it is Jehovah Sabbath deserve. Jewish God's son Jesus Christ announced: I am the way, the

truth, and life; no man come unto the Father, but by me." Yes! Without Jesus impossible set up contact with our Heavenly Father. In other words Jews usurp power in the Heaven and they want to do the same in the earth and they are very close to reach their goal.

And again we remind you that Jewish God and now universal God born between 6 b.c. And 4 b.c. Based partly on the biblical story of King Herod the Great. "God come from Teman and the Holy one from Mount Paran." (Habakkuk 3:3).

## Proof of God's Existence

Kabbalist believe that the best proof of God's existence is the created universe. The creative will is seen in the fruit, in the four seasons of the year, in the coupling call of animals, in a tender new leaf. To the kabbalist, God is everywhere. He is in the mineral, in the vegetable, and in the animal kingdom, under the stone, in the calm or raging ocean, always in different stages of differentiation.

One of the most interesting brainstorm of the kabbalistic concept of god was given by Jewish origin inlighter Dr. Jellinek in his definition of the deity, according to Spinoza's ethics. Following we offer the passage from this conceptual definition.

### Definition

By the Being who is the cause and governor of all things I understand the **Ain Soph**, (female aspect of God). It is a being infinite, boundless, absolutely identical with itself, united in itself, without attributes, will, intention, desire, thought, word of deed.

### Proposition

The primary cause and governor of the world is the **Ain Soph**, who is both immanent and transcendent.

#### a) **Proof**

Each effect has a cause and everything which has order and design has a governor.

#### b) **Proof**

Everything visible has a limit, what is limited is finite. What is finite is not absolutely identical; the primary cause of the world is invisible, therefore unlimited, infinite, absolutely identical as well as he is the **Ain Soph** (female aspect of God).

### c) **proof**

As the primary cause of the world is infinite, nothing can exist without him; hence he is immanent.

## **Macrocosmus vs Microcosmus**

In the kabbalistic ideology God is seen as the macrocosmus, while man is the microcosmus. The kabbalists despise idolatry. They ascribe the human form to the deity because man was created in God's image. But this human form is an abstraction, a highly hieroglyphic figure. God is a loving, living, infinite being. He is all, different from all, and greater than all. God's essence is expressed in the name "I am that I am." A clear translation of this notion would be "Existence is Existence." Existence is "the absolute of reason, existence exists by itself and become it exists.

"One may ask, why does a particular thing exist, but not why existence exist. S.L. MacGregor in his book "The Kabbalah Unveiled" about this matter wrote:

"For existence is very essence of being. It is absolute. But, since the absolute undefinable, can we say, logically speaking that it is absolute? not so. For if we could define it we would be limiting and containing it by our reason, and then it would not be absolute any longer."

This name of the deity, "I am who I am," is the first principle of the kabbalah and has various titles attributed to it, which are quite descriptive in nature: "The Concealed of the Concealed." "The Ancient of the Ancient," "The Ancient of Days." "The Most Holy Ancient One." "The Primordial Point."

Before the deity conformed himself as male and female, the world of the universe could not subsist. Or, in the words of Genesis, "The earth was formless and void." With the manifestation of the male and female principle was established an "equilibrium of balance." Equilibrium is the harmony that results from the union of two opposite forces. It is like to walk on the line. Equal is strength. It is rest after motion, counterbalanced power. In the kabbalah, the term "balance" is applied to opposite nature, which are equilibrating by a third one, which is the result of their union. Again, we see here the principle of the Trinity: Father, Mother, and Son, where He-God, She-God, and the Son-Created Universe. So Man and woman has God's image and are "equal before God."

## God, Sex and Divine

The Shekinah, also known as the Matrona. It is the female aspect of God. As the male aspect, God manifests as Jehovah, the female aspect, God manifested as Shekinah. The name Elohim denotes the union of the male and female aspects of the deity. In this context, we must also mention the great Archangel Metatron, who is so to speak to be the “venture” of the deity under his, her, or their various aspects.

Archangel Metatron may be male or female, depending on the aspect of the Godhead with whom he comes in contact. He is in constant attendance on the Supreme Being, and is the most powerful of the Archangels. Metatron is also believed to be one of the aspect of the Shekinah. Besides it is said to be that Metatron and the Archangel Satan is one and same heavenly being. This notorious Archangel also been the sky diary keeper and the God’s Parliament speaker.

The mystery of the Shekinah is one of the most zealously guarded in the kabalistic doctrine. Her essence is instantly sexual, and she is said to be hover over the marriage bed when husband and wife having sexual copulation. She resides only in a houses where the sex act has taken place between husband and wife. In other words God presence only in houses where happened sexual acts. This houses are under God’s bless. **So, if sex is God's bless is. No sex, no God's bless. While man is reproductive he is under God' shelter. When man not able for normal sexual relation, or because of senior ages his sexual potential decreased in this case God's bless proportionally leave him and he is abandoned.** The most clear evidences of man's potential is the healthy seed. The healthy seed is, God's bless is. If reproductive seed is dried, God's bless also dried. Thus take care about your sexual potential and take example from the Patriarch Abraham, who in old age stay sexual giant and equivalently receive full size of God's bless.

The Shekinah is the Divine Bride, the beloved of Jehovah. From their union manifested universe. It was the Shekinah who walked in the garden of Eden under the pretense of Jehovah, the Lord God.

The Shekinah is endlessly female and may be transformed into Jehovah which is male principle. During the between a male and a female there is only one body and one flesh. One body and flesh union is notion revealed dual sexual nature of God. This explains why mankind was created male and female, why they given sexual organs and told to reproduce. They were simply created in God’s image.



In the kabbalah the sexual act is a most divine and sacred sacrament. Men and women who are not sexually active and unable or unwilling to multiply are considered spiritually barren. A man who does not unite with a woman in this life must return in other life and carry on this sacred duty to his Creator.

The concept of virginity as a blessed state is unthinkable to a kabbalist or a devotee Hebrew. The only virgins on the heaven are those who are the handmaidens of the Shekinah, and they are not real souls.

The ancient Hebrews placed an extreme importance on marriage at an early age because they believed that the martial act brings man closer to God and that the pleasure that is felt by a man and a woman during their sexual embrace is shared by the Shekinah who hovers over their marital couch.

The Shekinah is called alternatively the Daughter of the King and the Divine Bride, but She is also the Sister and the Mother of man. She is the architect of the created universe, acting in system of rules that God spoken to her at the time of the Creation.

The mystery of the Shekinah is also hidden in the inexpressible and unspeakable Name of Jehovah (Yod-He-Vau-He.)

Yod is the Father. The first He is the Mother. Vau-From the infinite and divine love that He has for Yod is born Vau, who conceived, nourished, and brought forth by He. Vau, who is the male child of the Son, has a twin sister named Grace. Of the affirmed union of Vau and Grace was conceived the second He of the divine name. The second He is seen by Kabbalists as a transition from the metaphysical to the physical world, and within it is the seed of the created Universe.

Reader! Notes please that when we try described and decoded the great name Yahveh (Jehovah), that not means that we are absolutely right. We as well as anyone of us has right make attempt figure out the truth around us.

The Shekinah is connected very strongly with the patriarchal age. Most of the divine visions that Abraham had were manifestation of the Shekonah. Who dwelt in the tent of Abraham's wife, Sarah. That is why Abraham described Sarah as his sister to Pharaoh. Because, as we have already seen, the Shekinah is also known as "sister" in respect to man. She also abode with Jacob and Rachel, and it is said that when Jacob was seeking a wife he "united his intention with the Shekinah," according to Zohar, When Jacob married Rachel, "he united heaven and earth."

Shekinah is said to have been attracted to Moses because his father and mother invoked the Shekinah at the time of his conception. In Moses case God's union with him was most deeply then worth the other Patriarchs. God revealed Himself to Moses under a new name Eheish-I am that I am. Shekinah is said to abide with a man only if he is cohabiting with woman. The mystery of the Shekinah is the mystery of sex on a divine plane. But the Zohar also says that the union between the male and the female is modesty and purity. This Purity is symbolized by the circumcision of the male children of Israel. By the act of circumcision Israel is purified and enters under the Divine protection of the Shekinah.

**By kabbalistic teachers indicated that a man who is "incomplete," that is unmarried or one who never engenders a child, does not enter paradise after death. Paradise is place where will have happened reunion of man's soul with his Creator.**

God's command to increase and be fruitful implies the procreation of Children for the purpose of spreading the Light of God's Name, which is accomplished by allowing other souls to be born and made in God's image.

The kabbalah teaches that souls come down to the world in pairs, male and female. This is the concept of "soul mates." The souls are separated during their decent in earth. But sometimes, if they are in sufficient state of purity, they are reunited on the earth.

According to the kabbalah there are specific times when sexual intercourse should be undertaken for the exaltation and glory of God. For ordinary persons the conjugal relations must be set after midnight because tradition says that it is time when God descends to paradise, and therefore at that time sanctification end plentiful. The "Sons of Israel" should postponed their marital relation until the night of the Sabbath, when the God united with Israel. God pleased to be in contact with a united people. Man may be called full one only when he is united with a woman for the sanctification of God. And both man and woman should think of uniting, not just their bodies but also their souls, in order to blend together with their Creator.

There is specific rule that during sexual act man and woman must face to face during the act. This refers back to Genesis when Adam and Eve were created side by side. Only when they came face to face could they united.

## Discordance About Sexual Poses

Jewish literal-religious method Midrash give us opportunity to deciphered the biblical contradictions and bring new meanings to the scriptural text.

Midrash methodology reach very high level in the 13<sup>th</sup> century C.E. Jewish mystical literature Kabbalah also used Midrash system to read and interpreted the Bible among lines.

Thus in the six day God created first man and first women. Both were "in his image." according to Jewish folklore and Midrash literature Adam's first wife was not Eve, but woman named Lilith.

The best known version of the tales of Adam and Lilith comes from the 7<sup>th</sup> to 10<sup>th</sup> century text called the Alphabet of Ben Sira.

More plainly this story I can imagine like this:

In the beginning Jehovah created Adam. That is undoubtedly fact. The first Adam was a hermaphrodites, an androgynous giant, simultaneously male and female equipped with four arms, four legs two heads, two sets of sexual organs and two bodies joined back to back. Like this creations are lot in India myths and legends, but this creature made difficult awkward and impossible next locomotion into forward. So Great Lord Jehovah decided to separate Adam into two beings. One male and one female. Adam and Lilith. Such was created and born Lilith.

So Lilith was Adams first wife. She was not only beautiful with long black hair, but also powerful and intellectual. She was after all Adams equal, a mirror image what he was.

During some times Creator was into very mild and had lyrical mood. He give Adam and Lilith some missions. He instructed Lilith:

"This what you shall do to please me. By night go out into the garden with your lyre and sing to all the creator you meet and enchant them with your lovely words so that you might learn their sacred names"

Then God turn to Adam and sad:

"This is how you shall please me. By day go out into the garden with your spear, your knife, and among animals to teach them, how to bow their necks to the plough."

Then the sky Tyrant said both of them:

"In cool of the evening, neither of you will work. You both will refresh yourselves as best you can twice a your, when the day and night are equal length, I will come to you in the twilight glow, and we will all sleep together and dream together of the garden and it's beauty."

For many days the man and woman labored at their task. Then early one evening they came to the bank of the river to seek refreshment. As they bathed in the cool water they begin to play and each looked upon the other and love sting in the heart. The woman sad to man:

“Come to me and lie beside me on the shady bank so that I might sing a tender song, and I will be your Lilith, and you will whispered your name softly in my ear. Together we shall dream of lovely children and endless seasons of fruitful joy.”

And the man said:

“Come and sleep with me as my wife, so that you shall be the mother of my children and surely you will be a great help to me in my pleasure and in my labor.”

Later in the appointed evening and time the sky Tyrant descendant from the heaven and listened Lilith sweet music. And then every three sleep together and dreamed. Lilith love slept in the bosom of the sky tyrant and Adam comfortably curled at His feet.

This idyllic relation among Lilith, Adam and Most High continued for a long time and all was fine until between Adam and Lilith arose conflict about sex.

Lilith insisted on being on the top position or perhaps even superiority. Lilith claiming equality with Adam because she was created from the same dust as Adam. In every way she refused to be submissive position to him.

Conflict among Adam and Lilith arose because Adam's opinion was quite different. He demand that she must lay down into so called recumbent or missionary position, beneath him during sexual intercourse.

Lilith continued to refuse to accept a second position to Adam.

“Why must I lie beneath you?” She ask “I also was made from dust, and I am therefore your equal,” conclude she.

Adam protesting. He don't want harm his self – dignities and Lilith been on the top of him. That meant woman domination over man. Adam made request to God and may be have been got for his favor answer. God supported Adams claim about dominant position during intercourse with his wife.

When Adam got support from God he into very energetic form compel her obedience even by force. Lilith by character was very strong woman. She in a rage uttered the magic name, elevate into air and left the Garden of Eden.

Lilith's unwillingness will become a bone of controversy not only among her and Adam but also with God. In the same time Lilith before she left the Garden of Eden have been ate apple from the tree of knowledge and pomegranate from the tree of life.

Apple and pomegranate make Lilith immortal. Thus Lilith ate two forbidden fruit. From the tree of knowledge and from the tree of life. She became educated and immortal. She going up into more high level into heavenly hierarchy then Adam.

If we skip forward of events into future, Adam ate only one fruit from the tree of knowledge. It happened not by his will but other woman's recommendation and because of this Adam became half educated and half stupid.

Thus Adam was abandon by God's given wife. It was so great humiliation on his selfishness, and he grew so angry that took up his spear and his axes, and his knife, and he ran after Lilith, but can't rich her. Lilith easily fly over the fence and left the Garden of Eden. Adam did not know fly and stay there alone.

So Lilith into extreme or appropriate situation was able to elevated into air and her counterpart not. Why? They were made from one and same dust. There is only one explanation:

In the beginning Lilith and Adam not flayed. They where humans and immortals. Act of fly was angelic and not humans skill. Later Lilith ate the prohibit flutes but not share it with Adam. Knowledge and skills gained from this act give Lilith colossal advantage against Adam. She don't want any more live with Adam which was not her match. She became immortal and Adam stay mortal. Immortals can fly. Mortals not. Probably our Lord of Lord's was permitted first humans ate prohibit fruits, but only after they passed the test of obedience.

All the lower animals, including the apes, have sexual activity in seasonal period of time when the female of the species is accept the male's sexual advances.

If the female is not in sexual standby position, that is, biologically ready to be fertilized, she will not be interested in coupling and neither the male. But human female and male are still interested in sexual intercessors any time of season. Sexual pleasure is also a permanent feature in the life of human.

Because mankind was created in God's image, the sexual impulse in human beings become more than reproductive motive. It is a divine attribute that shows a direct link to the Godhead.

By and large God is both male and female together and this union

manifested the creation of the universe. As a result of Adam's fall, which was in many cases the Eve's bohemian fault, the female aspect of God, the Shekinah, the God's main wife, went into exile, away from her Divine Bride-groom, but impatient to return to Her Lord.

Once a week, during the time of the Sabbath, a new union between the Shekinah and Her Bridegroom, God-head take place. This sacred marriage is fulfilled on Friday evening as midnight. That is why many devoted Jews and practicing kabbalists engage in the marital act at this time, believing that such unions are blessed by the Shekinah in her rejoicing over her own union with Her Lord.

In the middle of the 16<sup>th</sup> century, the Safed kabbalists developed a very impressive religious ceremony. In this ritual the Shekinah was identified with every Jewish wife who celebrated the Sabbath. The ceremony began on Friday afternoon, sometime before the Sabbath. Participant of this event dressed for the rite in white or light colors, never in red or black. According to the Zohar, the Shekinah is a beautiful virgin who has no eyes, as she lost them through weeping in exile. After the sung the song of songs about "secret action," which is a symbol of union between the holy Bridegroom and His Shekinah beginning the most sacred act ever established by God for Humans-sexual intercourse between female and male. It is clear that just in the same time happened the secret sexual act between the Holy Bridegroom, our Great Lord Jehovah God and His main wife Shekinah and this sexual act most likely accrued on the cosmic level. From this divine union are born new, perfect "souls and spirits," and undoubtedly new stars and solar systems, and entire universes. The Sabbath day's celebration ritual means the creation's continues process, although not in so large scales as before.

Thus in the beginning, God created the universe in six days and rested on the seventh. In other words God and Shekinah has six days strait sex and rest in seventh day. Now according to this kabbalistic concept and new reality, He (They) continued created the universe on the seventh day and rest on the following six days.

The importance of the Sabbath for Jews and for them who understand subject is twofold. On this day we commemorate the day of rest of the original creation, as well as the revived union of the God Almighty which results in a nonstop current of creation. During the Sabbath the Shekinah is fortified with the light from her spouse, and the entire world is in a state of blessing through their union. This light diminishes throughout the following week until it is once more replenished in the next Sabbath.

Shekinah-God relation symbolically means marriage between the Godhead and the Virgin Israel. This union is permanent and no side betray each other, which conclude into great covenant between Israel and God. No nation in the world has marriage contract – covenant with God which means only one – **Israel and no one other is the God's wife and chosen nation. And preclude any attempt of adultery, man should only have one woman and woman should only have one man.**

**Sex during the Sabbath is commended as an act of worship to the God,** and if it is conducted as a ritual of deep spiritual significance, the resulting pleasure can be overwhelming in its power and beauty. To the kabbalist, orgasmic ecstasy is the closest contact which man and woman can achieve with God. Baby conceived in spiritual Sabbath day will be righteous and absolutely blessed, preclude any chance become criminal. **So worship to our Great Lord and make sex in Saturday-Sabbaths is indispensable for every faithful individual.**

All type of unorthodox sexual practices are forbidden by the kabbalah, including the practice of onanism. The human seed is sanctity and when it is poured outside the vessel of woman's body it is said to be become prey to the demons. Sex should be cherished as a perfect vessel of divine power and should be kept pure and undefiled. That is why sex is sacred and must be kept holy.

## The Light of Shekinah

When the Adam left Garden of Eden, the Sky Tyrant's wife Shekinah by the reason who not knowing for humans, left with him. In other words when the man was driven out from the Garden of Eden and the Mother was driven out with him. The light of the Shekinah was diminished by Adam's trespass, and thus She must wait until man purified and rectifying himself to regain all her splendor. At the time when all the souls will united with God in eternal joy, the devil and all the infernal legion will become angels of light and hell will be dispersed. Infinite bliss will reign throughout the universe and there will be light forevermore.

As we have seen, the male must always be united with the female and the Shekinah must be always be with them. The Shekinah, being a female principle, abides with the woman, and thus, only through the woman can man achieve union with the Shekinah. If man does not keep this principle, it does not matter how serious and devoted he may be in his sacred attitudes and religious practices, the Spirit of

God will not be with him.

## Cosmopolitan Face of God

Once Albert Einstein said: "Imagination is more important than Knowledge. Knowledge is limited. Imagination encircles the world." It is unthinkable to create mentally the universe and its driving mechanism without imagination. Even men of Einstein stature, who flirted with certain mystical concepts, were quick to deny any religious or mystical practices or beliefs. Einstein was fond of using God as a symbol of the universal laws. So he made statements such as "God does not play dice with universe," and "God is subtle but he is not malicious." Once he expressed the whole of his scientific aim by stating telegraphically "I want to know the thoughts of God. The rest are just details." But he persistently denied that he was religious in the strict sense of the word. "God" for him symbolized the universe and its mysteries and God and Creation are inseparable. But how God be inside of His creation? The concept of God creating the universe outside Himself is similar to that of an artist created a work of art. But how can a painter or a sculptor be inside his creation? He must work at it from the outside, carefully adding detail after detail, to make perfect his creative work. Today many scientists believe in an ultimate cause behind the creation. But there is one possible explanation among others, and this can be found in quantum mechanics and its famous physicist Stephen Hawking.

According to Hawking, if the universe is self contained it having no boundaries or edges. It would have neither a beginning nor an end. It is mostly against Einstein who believed that the universe is finite but unbounded. By Hawking's concept the universe has no origin and always existed. How did it come into existence? According to quantum physicists, it could have simply created itself.

Many physicists believe that eventually all the various laws of physics will be found to be linked together. The four main laws are those of the strong force, the weak force, the gravity force and the electromagnetic force. Physicists are now looking for a super force, a completely integrated all the fundamental forces, if this act will be "necessary." This possible convergence would lead to a Theory of Everything. and probably they are on the threshold of such a discovery. This is way to God.



One more aspect of searching is the awareness that God is the mind and brain connection. Mind is responsible for our reasoning processes and many insist that brain and mind are irrevocably linked. But when body and part of body brain dead probably brain and mind separated. The concept of mind outside the brain become rather popular among physicists. Erwin Schrodinger, undoubtedly one of the notable physicists of 20<sup>th</sup> century, believe in a collective mind for all mankind, which he called the One Mind. He not only proposed this concept of One Mind, but also advanced his belief that the Mind is always New. It cannot be affected by time. Mind is eternal and it cannot be destroyed.

**Man has many bodies. The physical body is surrounded by the soul or ethereal body, which in turn is surrounded by the mind of astral body and ultimately by the self or spiritual body. It is the self which is man's true nature and the sum total of his being. When a person dies, all his other "bodies" are eventually dispersed, and only the self remains. This self sometimes called spirit or soul.**

The question of death on physical terms is subject of much debate for humanity. It can be focused from many sides, philosophically, religiously, mystically and scientifically. But among this highly controversial subject, the scientific and the mystical are very close. In reality, science and mysticism are not apart from each other. They are simply two aspects of the mind of man: the one part of his mind that believes intuitively and the speculative part that wants to substantial belief with proof. All the discoveries in the various scientific fields, all the technological achievements in the history of civilization, have been the direct result of man's quest for his identity and the ultimate cause of his existence. Human history also is history better understand his Maker. It is clear from suspicious that as man learn himself he will have learned the Most High and in this way prominent role play mysticism as well as science, because human know intuitively that it is in the world of spirit they will find the answers to the most gnawing questions about the material world include the question about death.

In kabbalah, death is seen as a transformation, an unveiling of spirit, the self, from material garment. The physical body "dies" and returns to the dust whence it came. But the spirit, the personal awareness of the individual, survives because it is eternal.

Science claims that matter can neither be created nor destroyed. Matter defends of surroundings changing the kind of form. If the spirit is part of the created universe, as it manifested by some mystic tests, it follows that it must also be composed of matter, albeit on a sub-

atomic or sub-subatomic level. And if matter can not be destroyed, spirit as a form of matter cannot be destroyed either.

As we mentioned earlier universe would not created from nothing. It is against ecumenical law. If somewhere had created particles, it would have created in "wormholes" or in a universal womb. As a result if somewhere exist universal reproductive hole, it must be connect to another universe.

The concept of other universes is the subject of much lively controversy among cosmologists. After all, if in our universe are millions of black holes and there are pretty good condition of being one, separateness at the bottom of each black holes, these could presumably result of cosmic events like our own Big Bang, which giving birth to other universes. Those universes would in turn have millions of black holes, ending in singularities and other Big Bangs, ad infinitum. But where did it all begin? Which was the first universe to be created? And how?

There are lot of version about this topic and kabbalistic view is one among many. It is mostly based on present times cosmological findings. Kabbalah has own version of the universe creation process. By kabbalah the Creator emanated only Him belong the radiant Light. This Light had to be divided in two existence, one representing the will to impart and the other representing the will to receive. Because God is complete He has nothing to receive and can only impart. However, the creation must be able to receive the gift of the Creator, and then must be transformed in God's Light. In order for this to happened, the light had to widen itself several times. These extensions forming four gradation in God's will. These four gradations are known as the four Kabbalistic worlds. These words are: the World of Emanation, the World of Creation, the World of Formation and the World of Action. In order to come closer to the God, humans must try to purified the desire and receive and learn God's central characteristic.

The world of matter in which we live is the fourth emitted from God. That means that there are three other universes encompassing the one we inhabit. Our universe is not infinite but bounded by limits and probably circular in shape. Why? Albert Einstein claimed that space is curved. The ray of light, instead of traveling forever in a strait line might even return to from where it started. Thus light is bend and if it bend, in a long run it make circle, which also indicated that this ray had no beginning and no end. The circle in kabbalistic thoughts has the perfect geometrical form because it is equal in all its point.

Outside our universe, finite and circular, lies the Creator, pure infinite light, unknown for us yet, but All Knowing for Himself. Our world is only one of many. So many in fact as to be deemed innumerable. As the Creator is unknowable, that is far beyond our human ken to comprehend His essence and therefore what lies outside of our universe can never be known. This is also in accordance with the findings of modern cosmology which tell us that all the laws of physics break down, that is, they stop working, at the singularity that caused the Big Bang.

When we think of multiple universes arising from this one, we must also consider the world of subatomic particles and the fact that there seems to be hierarchy of organizational level where higher levels downwards on lower ones. In other words, the body is composed of molecules, which in turn are composed of atoms, which are composed of electrons and protons, and so on into the subatomic and sub-subatomic levels, and infinitum.

This means that there are many universes in the macrocosmos of the visible as well as in the microcosmos of the invisible.

Is there life in those other universes? The fact that the God created us as thinking, feeling beings on our planet does not preclude that there are other beings in other worlds. There are no doubt that each universe or world is populated with formed beings, albeit on different spiritual levels. It therefore follows that other universes emanated from our own must be populated as well.

This is very sobering and humbling notion because it implies that not only we are not unique, but also that there are other forms of life in a much higher state of spiritual evolution than our own. Archangels and angels belong to the sphere of feeling and emotions, and existing on a higher spiritual level. Because they are closer to God and when we search for union with the Creator we search union with angles too.

Many traditions claim that we have certain angelic guides with us from birth until death, as well as a personal guardian angels. These angelic guides and teachers can come and go, changing according to our needs and level of spiritual progress. Any discussion of spirit, or what is spiritual is complex.

Both angels and part of human are spiritual and periodically visited the two worlds: psychically and spiritually. More and more people are discovering that it is very interesting angelic encounters.

## Mind and Death

There is irrefutably evidences which have only one explanation about spirits and minds existence. The vast majority of animal life on earth functions quite successfully without complicated mental processes. Certainly there must be reason, for such a decision, which known only God. Mind given to mankind have allowed them dominated over all other living forms on the planet earth and make great success in the field of science and technology. but in the same time humans have less practical qualities in the field of mind, include inspiration, compassion and imagination.

And one more important issue. If natural selection program has been work and mankind's mind developed in God's sanction way and mind has proven to be the most valuable assert in the evolutionary process, why seek to destroy it through death?

After all, nature always preserves valuable traits and highly adaptable species. Is there anything more valuable in nature than the human mind? Why destroy it through death? Why bother to developed it through millions of years of careful evolution only to discard it with the disintegration of the body? This makes no sense, particularly if we take into consideration nature's meticulous thriftiness about conservation of energy. If mind is unbounded energy, unbounded in the sense that it is separate entity from the body, then it must surely be preserved when the body itself disappeared.

If mind will be subsist separately from body in what form will be it existed? The answer may be found in the dream state. When we dream we seem to see with our eyes closed and hear even though we are surrounded by silence. What we see when our eyes are shut? We see so-called the landscape of the mind. We see the dream-world, which has no parallels in the world of the seances. This dream world with its own conceptual reality may be seen as the world of the mind, the astral world described by the mystics.

But one may still ponder the fact that dreamer is still very much alive and that his dream may be accounted for the activity of his brain. Yes! It is true that when we slip our brain working and reflected working effect in the mind screen, but many other organs of body almost cut off and that is why we often said that sleep is the position of half death.

If we conceive of the world of dream as the world of mind, does that mean that the disembodied mind cannot perceive the physical world after the death of the body? To understand this problem

we can remember many reported cases from near death experience when persons who have found themselves outside their bodies while awake. During this occurrence, a person can see his body and its surroundings without using the physical sense. These people report a strong sense of state of mind while they remain outside their bodies.

The concept of a disembodied mind that survives psychical death invites the tantalizing speculation of its return to the physical world in another body through reincarnation. Rebirth, transmigration, re-embodiment and metempsychosis are variations of the same theme. The most common objection to reincarnation is that the great majority of human being do not remember any previous lives. Even though reincarnation would allow mankind through mind to purify the individual spiritual essence and complete the mission on earth and not only earth.

## **Test for Imagine**

Doctor Karl Ernst Von Berry was great expert of secret essence of the nature.

As he said man live about 80 years. During this period on his body going on several physiological, psychological and anthropological changing. There happened many still hidden for us processes. Everything happened in rhyme and precisely. Pulse, metabolism, blood pressure, have their measure. Heart made definite number of beat per minute.

Knowledge gain by man during whole life determined by number of sight and feeling reacting during this time. Human making circle of his development. Everything is normal and natural. Nothing unacceptable in human calculation.

Eyes definite seven specters. Hear listen music and revising sounds which are acceptable for his body. It is right to say that human and his biosphere if it would have stand on anthropomorphic that is human-like position are full all right. Everything in order even in invited definition of time.

More natural measure for human would have been time between heartbeat. Let's reconsign that heart beat decrease 1000 times. That means that 1000 times decrease living processes in human body and in nature. Let's supposedly Life ascendancy has decreased till 29 days, as Dr. Karl Ernst Von Bery said. This month aged man will be see in the world through in more loose prism than above mentioned 80 years

old man. For him will be very interesting watch in the end of his life how will have changed the form the Moon. 15-16 days this month aged man provided in darkness. May be he would be see perfectly good at night oppose of us. His feeling's probably will be 1000 times more stronger then ours. May be he will listen light but not see. Otherwise for him will be extremely interesting learn from sources that some times earth covered with snow., that surface of water become solid. Or some times been awfully heat. This month aged man probably will have seen ultraviolet and infrared beams or x rays. They would be respected nature in other form then we.

Lets reckoning that heartbeat and perception decrease 1000 times more. That means that time from birth till death shorten till 20 minute. For them feeling and perception will be so differ that we unable to imagine it. For them many our events very good known us would be miraculous.

Analogically we can said next. Pulse and heart beat increase 1000 times and our perception increase 1000 times. Correspondingly will have manifold increased life dependency. And we if we consider our self old man would been think that we lived in the time of Karl the Charlemagne.

## MISTERY AND STAGES OF DEATH

### **Headstone Epitaph**

*“Remember passerby as you go by,  
As you are now so once was I,  
As I am now so will you be,  
Prepare for death and follow me.”*

*The headstone erected to the memory of John McLavitt, Killeney, Ireland, who died 15<sup>th</sup> September, 1873.*

*“There is but step between me and death.”*

*1 Samuel 20:3.*

**D**eath is most conspicuous and in the same time mysterious question. From the initiation the best representatives of mankind tried to find out answer on this question, but secret of this phenomena stayed under heavenly seal.

It has been said that all of life is but a preparation for death. All life is severely fight against death, but in vain. It is appointed onto men once to die. Death is the universal adversary. Most real image of death is Grim Reaper with scythe. Because of scientists long-fought battle, life extension little bit increase, but death still stand in the end of the rocky road. It also is first world problem and nobody knows how to solve it.

What we know about death is not sufficient surly stated that secrets of the death decoded, but it is not any more under only divine sealing wax. That is small progress for us. Main remedy to decipher death secrets is Human's imagination.

We have get expression, “the elephant in the room.” This catch phrase refers the situation where something very significant going on. Everybody knows it which is impossible to ignore, because it is so huge and almost fill up the entire room. With the notion “the elephant in the room,” we live in our everyday life is death. As we grow older the elephant in the room called “death” gets bigger and bigger and bigger. All would like to ignore death, and yet all must face it. Death know no age limits, no partiality. It is a thing that all men fear.

Man death is put a final period of our time, to which we will not again return. Death is the halting of all biological function that keep up a living organism. This phenomena commonly include aging, depredation, malnutrition, deceases, self-annihilation, putting to death, starvation, dehydration, and accidents or major trauma desalting termination of bodies living organism and decomposed body shortly af-

ter death. Sometimes we think that we are in the land of the dying and some of us trying to get to the land of the living.

God love courage and optimist man with good healthy humor. In one moment this man said “My friends, don’t worry, we can die, but once,” and everyone relaxed. They temporary don’t think about death. So we think of our systematic study and brainstorm of the human death process as a cautious and practical preparation for the inevitable. After all there is not a single one of us who is not going to die, sooner or later. So as the Dalai Lama notes “How to prepare for death, how to undergo the death process with the least trauma, and what comes after death, these are matters of vital importance to every one of us.”

Many cultures and religions have the idea of an afterlife, and also had the idea of reward or judgment and punishment for past sins. Some nations receive death as necessary and obligatory act and are very happy. For instance the Mah Mery tribe in Malaysia celebrate their dead with dancing and singing. But for majority of people death is tragedy. They considered death as sad or unpleasant occasion due to the being that has died and the termination of every social and familiar bonds.

The most important lesson in life we can express in three short statements: 1. Life is very interesting but short. 2. Death is obviously certain. 3. So-called eternity is either forever or intermittently.

There are lot of competitive answers to this questions and the many important books include the Bible help us better perceive this event.



In Indian religious culture life and death are in great interconnection. God is one, but wise people know it by many names. One of the god’s name is Buddha. The cradle of ancient wisdom India is the home of many religious and mystics. Mystics are people who devoted their lives to seeking the spiritual truth basing on the wisdom. Buddhism is the religion of wisdom and mystic. It had been created by one man Gautama Buddha. Here are so-called four noble truth which are the basic aspect of the Buddhism:

1. All life is full of suffering, pain, and sorrow.
2. The cause of suffering is the desire for things that are truly illusion, such as wealth, power, and long life.



3. The only cure for suffering is to overcome desires.
4. The only one way to overcome desires is to follow the Eight Fold Path which set up.  
Religious Mystic Gautama Buddha.

## What is Eight Fold Path?

If man have had right view, right aspiration, right speech, right conduct, right live hood, right effort, right mindfulness, and right contemplation will be respectful Buddhist. Thus real life or as some times sad the physical life is great examination and permanent suffering for every living being. Same we can say about death. To tell the truth life is never ending battle with death. Our life is always in the hand of death. This phenomenon is full of bigotry and prejudice. No one known what awaits us after death but we hope that death is a light, not darkness and there are many evidences conform this. Buddha and his followers also payed great attention to death problems and analysis this aspect of human being very deeply.

Cult of death was very important in ancient Egypt.

Like royalty, ordinary people prepared for the afterlife. Those who could afforded it arranged to have their bodies mummified and their toms outfitted with all the goods needed for the journey to their new existence. The linen-wrapped mummies and secret religious ceremonies is very important. Also essential equipment indeed a copy of the book of the Dead-a collection of magic spells to ward off danger and gain a successful verdict from the divine jury that put every soul on trail. To avoid experiencing death a second time, the Book instructed, dead people had a convince the jury of gods by sworn statements such as "I have not committed crimes against people; I have not mistreated cattle; I have not robbed the poor; I have not caused pain; I have not caused tears." Souls who received post life judgments experienced a mystical union with the god Osiris, the head judge of the dead.

The ancient Egyptians were preoccupied with death and the progress of the soul through the underground. Their concern, however, reflected an optimistic, not a dark out looking. They believed in a type of life after death. To prepare to this existence, they collected the numerous spells, confetions, and words of power known as the Egyptian Book of the Death.

The title Egyptian Book of the dead incorrectly suggest a single volume. Actually this title refers to many different texts written in different eras. These texts, inscribed on long papyrus scrolls entombed with the deceased, were a guide for the dead person on the perilous journey through the underground. They contain, for example, magical spells that would get by demons and monsters, as well as confessions and assertions of innocence that would help the soul when it came to judgment before Osiris, the Egyptian god of dead.

Even in death, the rich were better provided for than were the poor. Pharaoh of Egypt and rich bureaucrats could afford to be buried with a deluxe scroll, rendered by the most skillful scribe. The papyrus of Ani is an example of such a scroll. Ani was an important official who lived around 1450 b.c. This papyrus "book" unrolled to a length of 78 feet and is about one foot wide. It contains a version of the Book of Dead that associated with the ancient city of Thebes in southern Egypt. The various chapters are illustrated with pictures in different colors.

Egyptians who were not as important had less chance for better underground life. Their copied additions had errors in spelling and omissions of words. Errors appeared even in fine editions.

In some ways the Egyptian Book of the Dead resembled a travel guide to the underworld. Just as a contemporary travel guide might inform you about accommodations, traffic, and currency in a foreign country, so the Book of the Dead told the ancient Egyptian what to say and do in the strange country of the hereafter.

For example, on the way to see Osiris, the ruler of the dead, the deceased had to pass through seven great halls. Each of these was supervised by three gods, and unless the deceased could tell each god his or her name, the journey would end. Not knowing the magical name was comparable to arriving at the modern boundary without passport!

The ruler of the Egyptian underworld was the god Osiris. His story involved, suffering, death and resurrection. accent to resurrection indicated why Osiris story had such an appeal. Point is that the average Egyptian hoped to survive death and live forever.

The most dramatic moment of the underworld journey was the judgment of the dead by the god Osiris. As the several Egyptian illustrations indicate, the heart of the deceased-for Egyptians the world "heart" also meant "conscience" – was weighed against the godless of law, truth, and justices. Those who were found to be true would live an afterlife or eternal happiness. Souls that failed this test, how-

ever, were tortured and destroyed. Such destruction, called “repeated death,” was perhaps the greatest fear of the Egyptians. It meant complete extermination.

This concept of Judgment, reward, and punishment is common to many culture, including our own Christianity. Egyptians believed that the preservation of the body was necessary to ensure a satisfactory life after death. They Therefore embalmed the dead using a process known today as mummification, which in Arabian means “ bitumen.” It came into used because many people believed the Egyptians employed the mineral bitumen to keep dead bodies from decaying.

## **When Death is Near Within Days or Hours?**

There are several certain physical signs which indicate the person is close to death. Observers note that signs of close death are next:

**Congestion in the lungs:** The person’s breath becomes labored and awkward, which can sounds alarming.

**Yawning, grimace, groan, or scowl from pain:** unconscious or semi-conscious person may often yawn. It is natural and instinctive reflex to pump up more oxygen into the body.

**Coldness in the limbs and body temperature drops:** sometimes the persons hands, arms, feet, and legs become cold. The skin’s tone is changing because of blood circulation slows down. However this often not happen until the end.

**Tea-colored urine:** the lack of fluid intake coupled with the kidneys, beginning to shut down, means the person’s urine will become concentrated. It may also have pungent smell, or cease altogether.

**Incontinence:** as the muscles of the body cease to function, there may be a loss of bladder and bowl control. Stop urinating and having bowel movements. This can be very upsetting and embarrassment for the person.

**Agitation and restlessness:** dying people who are confused or semi-conscious can become distressed. They may also cry out sometimes in their confusion, they may try and remove medical instruments such as cannula tube or other devices out their body. It is attempt to left this world hardily. Nursing staff will often give medication such as morphine to calm down contender of death.

**Dark bruising:** as the body system slow down, blood may coagulate, particularly at the base of the spine, which look like dark purple

bruising.

Smell: the shut down of the dying person system and the changes of the metabolism from the breath and skin and body fluids creates a distinction acetone odors that is similar of nail polish removal. If person dying from bowel or stomach cancer, the smell can sometimes be pungent and unpleasant.

No anymore responding: the person can no longer speak, even when awake, and will take rasping breath through open mouth. It also make his mouth dry.

Breathing pattern change: breath is irregular interrupted by out of breath and slows inhale and then stops entirely. Person can alternate between loud breathing to quite breathing. In a broaden spectrum towards the end, dying people often breath only periodically. With an intake of breath, for several seconds, followed no breath and then a further intake. This can be upsetting and nervously for the witness as the person seems to cease the breathing and dying.

Death rattle: during the persons last days or hours there may also be a rattling noise. Often this noise refereed to as the "death rattle." At the back of the throat the person is no longer able to cough or swallow, which cause of the secretion system. Saliva collected in the back of the throat and person able no more normally breathing.

Some Tanatologists described the approaching death in different forms. One likely form of narrative story about this subject is next:

The first thing we may be aware of is when our sense ceasing function we can hear the voice, but can't speak. This means that the ear as consciousness organ partly had failed. We look the object in front of us but not see it in details. And same happened with our faculties of a smell, tastes, and touch. It makes the first phase of the dissolution process.

The next four phase dissolution-degradation are associated with the four form of elements. That are earth, water, fire and air. The last four dissolution associated with ever increasing subvention of consciousness. They are all accompanied with different visions known as, secret signs.

## **EARTH**

Our body begins to lose all its strength. We are drained of any energy. We can't get up, stay upright, or hold anything. We can no more support our head. We feel as though we are falling, sinking underground, or crushed underneath a great weight. We feel heavy and

uncomfortable in any positions. We may ask to be pulled up and the pillow made tiny higher, or for the bed quilt to be taken off, but we unable to speak. No one figure out us. What ever happened we are suffering and find the way out is absolutely impossible. It is nightmare. Our complexion fades, our cheeks sink and dark stains appeared on the teeth. It become harder to open and close our eyes. There is difficult to imagine that you will go somewhere on in a long voyage. We become weak and frail. Our mind is agitates and hallucinating but then sinks into drowsiness.

These are the secret signs that the earth element retreating from the body. Then coming time for water element. First it appears in the mind as shimmering massage, then action go into the whole body.

## **WATER**

We begin to lost control of our fluids. Our nose to run and we dribble. There can be discharging from the eyes and may be become incontinent. We can not move our tongue. Our eyes become dry in their sockets. Our lips are drawn and bloodless, and our mouth and throat sticky and clogged the nostril cave in and we become very thirsty. We tremble and moved involuntarily. With a view of our usability the smell of death began to hang over us and undo everything what we had early. Death smell like rotten seafood. Odor is incredible. The smell far worth than any dead animal smell. Sniff is like fart. Activating digest metabolism, and digest product uncontrollably come out from the body. As the aggregate of feelings is dissolving, bodily sensation dwindle, alternating between pain and pleasure, hot and cold. Our mind become hazy, frustratingly irritable and nerves. Some sources say that we feel as we were drowning in an ocean or being swept away by huge river or typhoon.

The water element is dissolving into fire, which is taking over ability to support consciousness. **The secret sign is a vision of a haze with moving wisps of smoke.**

## **FIRE**

Our mouth and nose dry up compositely. We really got into trouble. All the warmth of our body begins to seep away, usually from the feet and hands towards the hearts. Our breath is cold as it passes through our mouth and nose. No longer we drink or digest anything. The aggregate of perceptions is dissolving, and our mind swings al-

ternatively between ability of understand and confusion. We can't remember the names of our family members and friends, or recognize who they are. It becomes more and more difficult to perceive anything outside of us as sounds and sight or confused.

Kalu Rinpoche writes: "For the dying individual the inner experience is of being consumed in a frame, being in the middle of a roaring blaze, or perhaps the whole world being exhausted in a destructive fire." The fire element is dissolving into air and becoming less able to function, as a base of conciseness. What the ability of the air element to do so is more apparent. **So the secret sign is of shimmering red sparks dancing above an open fire like fireflies.**

## AIR

It become harder and harder to breath. The air seems to be escaping through out throat. We begun to rasp and gasp. Our in breath become short and out breath become longer. Our eyes roll upward and we are totally immobile. As the aggregate of intellect is dissolving and become totally transparent, the mind becoming billeted, inward of the ouster world. Everything become blur. Our last feeling of contact with our physical environment is sleeping away.

We began hallucinate and have visions. The visions form depend on the dying individuals life style and persuasion. If there has been a lot of negativity in our lives we may see terrifying forms. Haunting and dreadful moments of our lives are replays and we even try to cry out of terror. If we have led lives of kindness and compassion we may experience blissful heavenly vision. And meet loving friends or enlighten beings. For them who have led good lives, there is peace in death, instead of fear.

Kalu Rinpoche writes: "The internal experience for the going individual is of a great wing sweeping away the entire world, including the dying person. The great wing consuming the whole universe. What is happening is that the air element is dissolving into consciousness. **So secret sign is described as a vision of a flaming torch, with a red grow.** At this point blood gathers and enter the "channel of life" in the center of our heart. Three drops of blood collect one after the other causing three long final out breath, then suddenly out breath ceased and that means that time is up."

Just a tiny warmth remand in our heart. All vital signs gone and this is a point where in modern clinical situation doctors would be

certificated a dead. But Tibetan master claimed that dying body's an internal activity still continuous. The time between the end of the breathing and the cessation of "inner respiration" is said to be lasts about 20 minute.

## Moment of Death

The moment of death can happened in many ways. It can be intensely spiritual experience. Alternatively it may be statistical process. The essence of the person has gone, living behind a body seems like empty envelope with show no any signs of life.

When death happen, it happen very rapidly, almost "twinkling of an eye." Contender of death only several times make long out-breath, which may be repeated two-three times, but it is not life breath, but this is only the lung excelling air.

Reportedly in the very last moment of death may be happened so-called Lazarus reflex which is the movement in brain-dead or brain failure patients. In this moment it seems inmate briefly raise their arms and legs, even kick it to nearby stand mourner and then drop them crossed on their chest. It will be very sensational and in the same time dreadful moment. This phenomenon is named after the biblical figure Lazarus of Bethany, whom Jesus raised from the death as it written in the gospel of John. Occurrences of the Lazarus signs have been mistaken for evidence of revitalization of patients. They may frighten those who witness the movement, and have been viewed by some miraculous event.

The other indications of death are: there will be no pulse, skin tone alters and the facing expression changes. There are many evidences that some people look remarkable at peace. Not want food or drink. Eyes tears or glaze over. Pulse and heartbeat are irregular or hard to feel or hear. Skin on their knees, feet, and hands turns a mottled brush-purple(often in the last 24 hour.).

Death should be a family affair, but is increasingly hidden from public view. In contrast to those who die at home, most of those who dying in hospital alone with no relatives and friends. Husband and wife are less likely to have opportunity to say good by to their dying spouses. People who become less familiar with death, mostly assure that the termination better met in hospital because there are better medication care and recourse and less burden their relatives and fam-

ily members. However this need not be the case. Although home care should be encouraged where it is possible.

Studies have shown that approximately 80 % of Americans would prefer to die at home if it possible. Despite this 60% of Americans die in acute care hospitals, 20 % in nursing homes. And Only 20 % at home.

Minority of dying patient use hospital care and even those patients are often refers to hospice only in the last 3-4 weeks of life.

However not every patient will want die at home. Dying at home is not favored in certain culture. They don's know haw far they intend to go in the way of life.

## Postmortem Signs

Being with someone in the last time you love and respect at the point of his death is a profound experience. Hearing is thought to be the last seance to go in the dying process, so never assume the person is unable to hear you. Talk as it they can hear you, even it they appear to be unconsciousness or restless.

If possible lower lighting until it is soft. Try keep bright sunlight away from the dying person's face and eyes. You can create a peaceful, soothing atmosphere to playing a favorite music softly in the background. Author know that highlights from the phantom of the opera particularly: angel of music, music of the night, down one more, point of no return and et setera and setara are very acceptable for some contenders for die. You might to read a favorite poem, a spiritual passages, or religious texts which is sometimes special to the perception. If appropriate situation arrange, chaplain's, vicar's, priest's or other man on the cloth's activity will be good.

It is impossible to predict day and time, when death will actually happened. People can hover between the life and the death for hours and often days, and that is why it is easy to miss the final moment.

Everyone died, it is just matter of time, but what happened to your body when you die? The Journal of Forensic Science, Medicine and Pathology, December, 2005 Volume 1 Issue 4, pp 273-276 describe several important postmortem responses of a dead body.

Most of us prefer not to think about what happened to our bodies after death. The forensic scientist and other researches include William Delong find the topic fascinating. It is several events, from bowl movement to so-called coffin birth.



### 1. You Release Urine and Fecal matter.

All your muscles relax after you die because they are no longer receiving instructions from your brain. As soon as your body runs out, it relaxes urine and fecal matter because the muscles holding those fluids back are no longer stressed, you probably stink a little, and it's messy to clean up.

### 2. Your Skin Shrink.

Legend has it your hair and nails grow a bit after you die. That is not true, because, in reality it is your skin shrinking. It loses moisture and elasticity, so it shrivels up a bit. This effect makes it look like your fingernails, toenails, and hair grew longer since you pass away. It is not a magic trick, just an optical illusion.

### 3. You Get Really, Really Tense.

Within minutes to a few hours after death, a condition known as rigor mortis sets in. This occurs when calcium builds up in your muscles and causes your limbs to go completely stiff. Your muscles start to degrade after day or two, so then you become your bendable, pliable self again.

### 4. Red Splotches Appear.

Red splotches appear on your skin, not from blood seeping to the surface but because gravity pulls your skin downward. At about the same time, your body starts to really smell because of decaying flesh, releasing certain chemicals into your body.

### 5. You Might Moan and Groan.

You still have air in your lungs which means you might moan or groan after you are dead. That does not mean that you come back from the dead. It means someone handles your body in such a way that the air in your lungs escapes through your trachea and vocal cords. If someone rolls you over onto your side, air would bubble up from your lungs into your throat over your vocal cords, and through your mouth or nose. A mortician could freak people out doing that trick.

### 6. Coffin Birth.

Coffin birth, also known as postmortem fetal extraction. It is the expulsion of a dead fetus through the vaginal opening and takes place when the decomposing body of a deceased pregnant woman increases the pressure of intracavitary abdominal gases.

### 7. Postmortem Exam.

A mortician or coroner could perform a postmortem exam at the request of your family or the authorities. They check and examine the exterior of your corpse, identifying marks, tattoos, physical injuries. Af-

ter that the medical professional remove interior organs throat, lungs heart, stomach, pancreas, and liver, kidney, bowels, bloodier and reproductive organs. Doctor examine this organs and brain. Once the examine is completed all organs put back.

#### 8. You Decay For Several Weeks.

Bacteria, especially those that normally in your guts and aid digested start to work on your body. Once they realize they are free to roam about your corps. Maggots might take hold and consomme around 60 percent of your body within a week. If you are in a sealed casket at 50 degree Fahrenheit, scents estimate it takes about four month your flash become literal skeleton. Study in 2017 uncover that a particles of brain may emit activities from few seconds to ten minutes after body die.

#### 9. Erection can Occurred.

This fantastic event depending on the position a person in where he die. In a suitable place and time probably dead body to get an erection after death. Especially if body lay face down. This is due to the pooling of blood which is no longer being circulation through the body. Once rigor mortis set it and the body muscles begin stiffen, from time to time the penis may stiffen and begin erect. It may also ejaculated.

#### 10. Smell of Death

According to Anna Williams over 800 chemicals make up the smell of death. About 480 have been identified for human death alone. Not just for the pathological curious, death smell is a powerful tool for police and disaster workers who use special trained cadaver dogs to help locate missing bodies.

Next are several observations about kind of human death smell: it is smells like farts and then gets worse. Imogene a rotting piece of meat with a couple drops of inexpensive perfume. It smells like there are a millions dead and rotten rats around you.

Some observers stated that death smell like rotten eggs, fecal and a used toilet left out for a month+1000. It is unholy and the smell gets into your throat and you can taste it.

Lady Sharon de Larosa said that death smell is like a shit mixed with meat and then stressed that a dead human being just smells like dumpster.

There are death cold and heavy smell with a horrible cheese smell's mixed thought someone. "Take some meat and leave it in a bag outside for a tree days, in the middle of summer. Then open the bag and mix in some Mexican or Georgian food diarrhea. Add a good

helping of the strongest catfish bait you can found, mix well. This is the best that death will ever smell." Umpire said.

"A dead body, specifically a home corpse has a rank a pungent smell mixed with a tinge of sickening sweetness. Imagine a rotting piece of meat with a couple drops of cheap perfume and you are halfway to understand what a human corpse smells like." was one of the Somalian pirates or Kremlin apparatchik with tsarist manners point of view.

## Safety Coffins

In the eighteen and nineteen centuries fears arose that someone could buried alive. European population sufficiently decreased with the view of tremendous plague. Not always people determined properly who is dead and who was near death. Increasing number of untimely entombed people. It was very common event for that time Europe. Composer Frederic Chopin said: "I implore you to have my body opened so that I may not be buried alive." Situation been out of control and people lost hope about salvation. It seems no individual being who can able to surround unhappy people with love and attention. Even church strongly barred their gates. In this catastrophic situation appear lot of people and even companies which promised to protect the seemingly dead from being prematurely interred.

Crafty hands invited so called "safety coffins." Also this coffins called as "escape vault" because each grave door was built as hatch that could be opened from the inside. Reader can still see examples of this kind of graves today. The one of the top is in Williamsberg, Pennsylvania, created in the 1930, for Tomas Pursel, who was terrified of being buried alive and his family.

Each grave was built lined, and family members were buried with board, tools, and bread, just in case they wake up and needed a snack before breathing out. Earlier examples of the safety coffins were even more elaborate, perhaps reflecting the gadget fetishism of the Victoria Era. This coffin like many safety coffins of the era, was attached to a tube that gravedigger or priest could look things through monitors. If they saw movement, or noticed that there was no smell of putrefaction, they were supposed to dig up the grave immediately. The tube could also conduct air into the coffin. Unfortunately this necessary feature of safety coffins neglected, despite providing other convenient such as feeding tubes.

Study showed that one inventor shows of his device by buried himself alive in it and having an assistant feed him sausage and soap through the feeding tube. Coffins from the 18<sup>th</sup> century sometimes came equipped with an elaborate bell system which supposedly the trapped person could ring if they awoke six feet under. These rarely worked, however, since ever if the person rang them nobody was around hear. Grave digger were sometime paid to keep watch over these grave and listen for the bell to go off.

Today the safety coffin idea and business seems to have died out. Perhaps because modern medicine allows us to determine whether someone to dead with a lot more certainly than centuries past. But that does not stop people from dreaming about what they should do if they awoke in their graves. One gadget learner devised this coffin with PC to saved the prematurely buried from dying of boredom while they wait for rescue. And this coffin equipped guaranteed internet access in the grave.

Members of the Six Feet Under Club have made a computerized Coffin. They staging for broader public event were they buried themselves alive and special friends operating their living condition under six feet underground.

## **Where we go?**

The Tibetan Book of the Dead is Buddhist text written as a guide for those who have passed from this life. Book also titled as “The Great Liberation upon Hearing in the Intermediate State,” or “Bardo Thodol.” It is considered on the most unusual text of its type and is still studied by eastern philosophers today. The author of this book was legendary Padmasambhava, who activated in an 8<sup>th</sup> century A.D. He was Buddhist lighter master from India. He counted to be one of the first person bringing Buddhism in Tibet. He also known as Guru Ripuchi. According to tradition Padmassambhava had been incarnated as an eighty-years old child.

This man was not only greatest master of death and life mystery but also been author of several shocking prophesies. Let’s considered one of them: “When the iron birds are flying in the sky as the iron horses are running on the roads, we know that drahma ending age has arrived. At that time Tibetan Buddhism shall flourish globally, when the iron birds flows and the horses run in wheel. The Tibetans people

will be scatted like ants across the world and Drahma will come to the land of the red men (Western Countries).”

Naturally iron birds and iron horses are air crafts and automobiles and besides the nation of Tibetan have to begin to live in every corner of the world and generated multiple communities. Tibetans expatriate from their homeland especially accelerate after Chinese occupation of Tibet and thus the Padmassambhava’s prediction become truth.

In his Book of Dead Padmassambhava has shown three stages of death, and this concept of human perception known as Bardo or so-called Bardo Thodol. The Bardo Thodol teaches that once human awareness is freed from the body, it creates its own reality as one would experience in a dream. This dream accrues in various phases. Buddhist commonly believe that life and death are a part of a cycle, in which one’s acting in this life and all previous incarnation of life lead to further reincarnation.

The ultimate goal for many Buddhists is to free oneself from all deceases and all notions of self. The goal is ultimate liberation from the cycles of death, rebirth, enlighten to rich the nirvana.

But before Bardo stages is starting must be fixed the real death stage which is the moment of great emotional examination and stress for humans. When the death is immanent and contender to death approaching to the end of his life, the contender’s close friends and family members should sit down dying person in peaceful pose and awaiting the death, which is a natural and inevitable part of the life circle.

After death most important action is funeral ceremony and final rest place of corp. There is several significant traditions of entomb. This are cremation, bury in the cemetery, in the ground, in the waves of sea, river, bury in the trees. Among them is sky-burial tradition.

For westerners the idea of sky-burial does not sound good, but for Tibetans it is very natural. Many people were watching, some helping with the ritual help the dead. There are several monk specialists who in the end of life cut up the body and give it to the vulture. Hungry birds are not enough quite and almost can’t wait for the meal and are standby to fight for food while it to pieces.

For Tibetans death is natural, nothing is hidden, and everything is laid bare. Probably Tibetans doing this amassing act, giving additional and final function to the dead man’s corp, and solemnly emphasized that every living being in the earth are closely interconnected.

The following is a description of the Bardo spiritual realms that dead man’s spirit travels through after death, never mind in what form

happened his funeral. The spiritual state of dying lasts from the beginning the body's physical collapses until the body and consciousnesses separated.

## **First Bardo**

The First Bardo is the stage of the afterlife that occurs immediately after death. At the beginning of the First Bardo, there are instructions in an attempt to help the dead accept what is called the Creator Light of ultimate reality. The instructions help the soul to understand death as the ultimate existence. The instructions supposed to help the dead person's soul be ready at the moment of death figure out the right orientation in the labyrinths of the outer life. If happened glorious event and the soul can incarnated in the truth and figure out correct orientation, it will remain in the Clear Light forever, thus escaping the cycle. If not, and the most souls fail to do this, the soul will sink into the Second Clear Light and then move into the Second Bardo.

## **Second Bardo**

This Bardo contained the two week period which divided in half. It is a time when the soul is met by numerous spiritual beings. In the first week, the Peaceful Deities appears to the soul. Seven deities appear, one for each day of the week, bringing their magnificent glory before the soul. Most important is the first day of the Second Bardo. In this day there appears the divine Father-Mother-that is the supreme deity of the universe. During this meeting happened transcending all duality, including the division sexes. Contender soul will have checked about his fate to determined by his reaction to his god. If this soul is able to stand before the first deity, and his life on the earth was well lived, he will now be a state of purity and grace, and he will enter into the joy of the God and attain liberation. In other words contender soul will reach the nirvana, the ultimate existence.

Here we must stressed that by Buddhism the heaven is not the highest spiritual objective. It is not Christian paradise. It is still only a temporary state in the manifest universe. Liberation is notion to believe about final and permanent resting place for the soul.

If on the other hand, contender soul has lived dishonorable and impious life, the effects of his bad karma, will cause the intense radiant at presence of the god. He had been stricken by fear and terror and he will be drawn into the next examination with other deity. Thus, the soul demands from one day to the next passing or failing the tests of each deity, in each case the soul will be reborn into gradually decreasing states of existence, with the final state reborn as animal.

During the second week period, the soul is met by seven legion of angry deities, which are actually just the Peaceful Diets in camouflage. All these creatures are not real, but are merely illusions emerging from his own mind. The instruction from Tibetan Book of Dead to the soul is to be silence and unfair in their presence. If he can recognize this, and stand in ground, the camouflage diets will vanish and soul will be liberated. If the soul fall in panic and runs away, it will pass down in the third Bardo.

## Third Bardo

The Third Bardo as well as all previous Bardos are like puzzle. They demand from contender soul enough smartness and fearlessness. Coward soul instantly will have sent in the darkness part of the hell or lowest level of some physical realm.

The dread Lord of Death and fearsome demonic deities await the soul in the Third Bardo. They appeared from smoke and fire and stand in front of the soul for provide judgment. If the dead person protests that he has done no evil, the Lord of Death judges the soul using Mirror of Karma that shows all the good and evil deeds of the soul. Now demons approach and begin to inflict and torment, and punishments upon the soul for his evil deeds. The instructions in the Bardo Thodol are for him to undertake to recognize the nonentity of all being including the Lord of Death. But if the dead person can realize himself through the instructions and told that these entities since unfolding around him are only projection from his mind and nothing more, if given spirit passed this task, stand firmly and upright he will be ready for next actions and probably everything will be good. It is faithful moment of soul. Author of these lines again remind reader that every god's and deities favorite being is brave soul. In this case the Lord of Death and all his minors still simply permit soul liberated and moving forward. However, if the soul gives way fearing, he after judgment

will now draw remorselessly to be rebirth once more time had been trapped again in the cycle.

Finally there comes a point where it is no longer possible to attain liberation, and after this the dead person's soul is given instructions on how to find the best womb for a favorable incarnation. The final words of the Bardo Thodol are: "Let's venture and goodness be perfected in any way," "Be not found of the dull smoke allowed light from hell."

The peacefully process of death is very sophisticated and pandits figure out the eight stages of death, which are the absorption of layers of consciousness down into the clear white light and known as dissolution. It is like a wave dying down back into the ocean, or peeling layers of onion plant.

## Return From Death

Very important phenomenon, little known in the west is the Delog. In Tibetan comprehension Delog means "Return From Death." Traditionally Delogs are people who "die" after illness and then travel in one of the Tibetan afterlife states. They visited the hell realm where they witnessed the judgment of the dead and suffering in hell. Sometimes they go to paradise and Buddha realms. They got several experiences of their travels and after a week the Delogs come back into their bodies, and explain what happened with them and what they saw. Delogs follow Zarathustra's instructions that: "One good deed is more mighty than thousand trunks of praises."

Often Delog individuals have great difficulty making people believe their story, and they spend the rest of their lives recounting their experience to others in order to make people more wise and flexible about death. It is like a new treatment for old illness. In the beginning people are unable to properly understand every benefit of new treatment, but at last every thing became clear, unfortunately sometimes very late when the train is already gone.

One of the famous Delogs was Dawa Drolma. He recorded every detail of her experience in the bardo. He was the Lama and author of the bestselling book: "Delog: Journey to Realms Beyond Death." This book is the source of information for next writings:

Lingza Chokyi was a famous Delog who lived in the 16<sup>th</sup> century. In her biography she tells how she realized that she was dead, how she found herself out of her body, and saw a pig's corpse lying in her bed,



wearing her clothes. Lingza frantically tried in vain to communicate with her family members who sadly stand in front of her bed. She grew furious with them when they did not give her a plate of food. After a while she heard that her already passed away father call her, and she follow him. Soon she arrived in the bardo realm, which appeared as a country. From there, she tells us, there were bridge that led to the realm of hell, and there where the Lord of Death. The Lord was counted the good and evil actions of the dead individual.

In this realm she met with various people who recounted their stories, and she saw a great yogistic who had come into hell realm in order to liberate beings.

Finally Lingza Chokyi was sent back to the world of lives as there has been error concerning her name, and it was not been time to die. She got message from the Lord of Death about going back into the realm of living. She returned to her body and recovered, and spent rest of her life telling of what she had learned.

Their are many similarities to the teachings the afterlife as received by the Tibetan book of the dead and Near Death Experience. In the NDE, the mind is momentarily released from the body, and goes through a number of experience. They can see their own body, as well as surroundings around them. In the Bardo the dead souls are able to see and hear their relatives and acquaintances but unable to communicate with them. Some times dead soul frustratingly try to do this but in vain. They often used present times gadgets and electric communications, send written and voice messages to their beloved survivors, but in vain, absolutely majority of survivors don't know how to get in touch with dead souls. Years bring wisdom and now present time mediums effectively used gadgets for surfing into great beyond and sometimes they read the dead souls language.

There are lot of similarity between Tibetan Book of Dead and NDE. In Tibetan teachings, the mental body, in the Bardo meets other beings. Sometimes during NDE soul able to converse with other who have dead. In the Bardo of becoming, as well as many other kind visions, the mental body will see vision and sign of different realms. A small percentage of those who have survived in NDE describes visions of inner worlds, paradise, and celestial light with transcendental music.

The most astounding similarity is the encounter with the Being of Light, or the "Clear Light" as described in the Tibetan Book of the Dead. According to the Tibetan teachings at the moment of death, the Clear Light down in all its splendor before the dying person. Tibetan

teachings stress that by recognizing yourself first that before the Clear Light means to attain liberation from the cycle of reincarnation. Many NDE are convinced the Being of Light is their High Self. This is certainly in agreement with Tibetan teachings.

The central message NDE bring back from the encounter with death or the presence of the Being of Light is exactly the same as that of Buddhism or Bardo teachings. That essential and most important qualities in life are love, and knowledge, compassion and wisdom. Here we want remind that Being of Light is no other but our Great Lord, which known under several names as The Lord of Lords, the Ruler of the Heaven, the Supreme Being, the Maker, Doer, Creator, Great Conductor, the Godhead the King of Kings, The Sky Tyrant, Jehovah, Elohim. Adonai, Krishna, Buddah, Ahura Mazda and many others.

Not all NDE reports today however are positive and this corresponds to the Tibetan teachings as well. Many affairs are wrapped in mystery. Some people reports terrifying experience of fear, panic toneless, desolation and gloom, all vividly reminiscent of the description of Bardo becoming.

## **Tibetan Art of Dying**

The Bardo Thodol, which has become known in the West as The Tibetan Book of the Dead, is one of the most important book our civilization has produced. We live in hurriedly changing world. Number of planets inhabitants increased and proportionally increase number of passed away people. Because of this it would be importance to develop methods of dealing with death and dying in skillful, compassionate and human way.

Tibetan attitude toward death and the between, that is the whole period between death and rebirth is not mystical, even though they vividly picturing the continuity between former, present, and future lives. Multilevel perspective is no more and no less a religious belief system than European point of view about structure of solar system or the pattern of the cycle of seasons in a year. Tibetans considered it a matter of common sense and scientific fact that animate being exist along a continuum lives, and that the death, between, and rebirth processes follow a predictable pattern. Numerous pundits have credible accounts by enlightened voyagers who have gone through

the between experience consciously. They preserve the memory, and reported their experience. Tibetans, as Robert A.F. Thurman, wrote in his book "The Tibetan Book of Dead," accept these reports of their psychonauts just as we do those of astronauts who report what happened on the moon. Tibetans also believe that most people can recover memories of their former lives by elementary regime of meditation. Tibetans using their lifetime to educate themselves to understand the world and to prepare for death and future lives by improving their ethical actions, emotional habits, and critical insight.

The art of dying begins with preparation for death. The "Book of Natural Liberation" suggests at least five main type of preparation while still living: informational, imaginational, ethical, meditational, and intellectual.

1. **Informational.** The primary preparation is the development of a clear picture of what to expect. This we can do by studying the inner scientific descriptions of death, mastering the main pattern, and practicing their remembrance until we are ready for the crisis at any time. Anyone can die at any time in any place.

2. **Imaginational.** The second kind of preparation is the development of a positive imagination of potential of contender for death and encouraging him. Most plainly this acts describes in Buddhist traditions. The "Book of Natural Liberation," a particular Buddha is said to emerged from the particular direction to invite contender into Buddha-paradise. The Buddha-land descriptions are incredibly lush and imaginary stimulating. They open for us the possibility of unearthly beauty and happiness. If contender for death has strong roots in other religious traditions should read up on the visions of their own mystics, to ready themselves for the extraordinary beautiful pearly gates of heaven. The authoritative, militaristic, and production-oriented societies of the West, East, and Far East tended to suppress the individual imagination of heavenly realms of pleasure and celestial beauty. Besides contender must look into literature on life after death, especially reflecting on the accounts of those who actually report near-death or post death experience. The science-fiction literature contain rich descriptions of after-death dramatic world of danger and adventure.

3. **Ethical.** The third type of preparation to death is ethical. It involved selective management of your living habits in the light of impending death. This preparation not needs to be a morbid shivering in the corner. It can make you enjoy life more, live it more intensely, bring happiness to relatives and acquaintances. Every contender to

die must know that when he passed away he will lose not only all his property and relationships, but he lose even his own body. The three chief ethical practices are to build up generosity, sensitivity to others and tolerance. They are not directly mentioned in the Book of Natural Liberation, because it sitting in Buddhist knowledge without saying. So don't bankrupt yourself on a momentary positive impulse, only to regret is later. Practice being more relaxed in your relationship. Contender must remind himself that he could be dead and not there, and that his main concern must be give more love and happiness others before himself. Practicing being more relax about your body. When you look as yourselves in mirror, remember that you might be dead and your skin turn blue, your lips shrivel, your flesh sag and decomposed. Be tolerant against surrounding. Worry less about minor blemish. Don't be angry about mosquito bite. It does it by nature. Rectify every wrong around you bur don not be fanatic in this way.

4. **Meditational.** The forth kind of preparation to dead you can make it meditational. In this matter will be good to have a knowledgeable teacher, but If it not, you would be your teacher. Also it is not necessary go out and join a group or convert to another religion. Normal spiritual man able by himself going into labyrinths of meditation only used his personal spiritual capital.

The first type of meditation you can begin with is calming meditation. You learn to sit comfortably in a balanced position. The cross-legged position is actually quite easy and healthful, but any balanced position will do. Starting with observing your breath during five or ten minutes at a time. counting them, relaxing and calming. Letting your thoughts go their own way without dragging and hang down you with them. Always stop the meditation act while you enjoy them. Never prolong them until you are tired. It will be good if you or contender of death found meditation target. Buddha, Christ, Moses, Picture of our planet, Satan. You then devote short session to keeping your attention on the object without mental confusion. You learn and go your travel in your mind field, particular undertake to disidentify thoughts and emotions. The main point of this actions is to improve your ability to monitor your mind, to use it effectively to concentration on something, and to develop more control of emotions and reactions. Step by step meditation bring you some fruit.

The second important type of meditation, crucial for contender's for death is preparation. It is insight meditation, which use the calmed and focused mind to better understand reality, the environment and

the self. You can over it slowly, without reacting in anything. This meditation become extremely complex and there are extensive teachings on it. It might lead to attaining lucid dreaming, which is a very important preparation for the attempt to become lucid in the between. Insight meditation cease identifying cognition, thoughts, and emotions.

The third type of meditation one can practice is therapeutic, intended to condition your mind to a positive orientation. For example there are meditation on love, patience. You decondition your aversion, anger habit, and reinforce your enchantment and tolerance. There is meditation on detachment, in which death is major theme.

The forth, there are imaginative meditations, visualization of positive events or places, which can be most useful analysis before death. These range widely cultivating an imagine home, a place of safety, peace, and quite; developing self confidence in facing any situation.

Finally, there are meditation that can be used in daily life, in combine a spiritual orientation with daily activity. This involves using sleep as a time for practice. It is a rehearsal of the death degraded. This is quite difficult to do all at once, bur not so hard if you can remember to persist, making a little progress bit by bit.

It is very important, if you can become self-aware in the dream state by the practicing the lucid dreaming. You have a much better chance of recognizing your situation in the between after death.

This five type of preparation to death is intellectual. Intellect as well as imagination is a source of wisdom. Learning should be lifetime. No one finishes their education just in a few years. School only teaches how to learn; It is only beginning. Study literature regularly never mind what religious. Looking especially into its descriptions of death and afterlife, other realms, and the methods of developing the ethics, religious, and intellectual level. Besides contender to die only get benefit from the sciences, especially those that are critical and opening, and from modern psychologies.

## **Extraordinary Preparation**

Some people feel so great satisfied by a new consideration about death that they will not satisfied with the normal preparations just described, which can be integrated within conventional lay life, focused on family, career, and consumption. They want to change their lives,

treat them as “life-betweeners” and dedicated everything to expedited their positive emotions. In Buddhist society they might become monks or nuns to devoted themselves full time to the pursuit of enlightenment, minimized their connection with family and friends, food, drink, houses, clothes, wealth, fame, power, and other ordinary pleasure.

The procedure the Tibetan tradition would have them follow involves four stage: The preliminary stage, mentor and initiation stage, the creation stage, and the reflection stage.

Reader must know that he is not alone; it happens to everyone. Before traveling in between he must assured that his life is cycle.

## **Angel of Death**

Strangely enough, the only angel mentioned by name in the history books of the Old Testament is the Angel of Death. This angel, true to its name, was an agent of destruction, presumably acting under direct orders from the God. Biblical angels can be fearsome. The first picture of angels given in the Bible includes a fiery sword. “As the east of the Garden of Eden he placed the cherubim, and a sword flaming and turning to guard the way to the tree of life.” (Genesis 3:24).

At the time of David, it destroyed 90.000 people, and on another occasion, in the Assyrian army camp that was arrayed against the Jews. Angel of Death came along and killed 185000 of King Sennacherib's soldiers as he was about to invade Judah, with his armies camped outside Jerusalem. It was outstanding event in Jewish nation's history and it narrated in different forms. Here is one description:

And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred fourscore and five thousand; and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

Not surprisingly, Sennacherib return to Nineveh and thenceforth left the Jews of Judah in people .

## **Death and Departure**

Some dignity people believe, souls often have little interest in what happened with their bodies once they are physically dead. They emphasized that the dead individual have no needs. These self-respect people

mostly are mentally and physically strong and handle very good Tibetan or other sapient point of view about death. These people indicated that souls don't eat food and they don't drive cars. They only have a desire to hurry on their way to the unknown spiritual world.

However many others think that souls and they are majority, want to hover around the place where they died for a few days by earth measure, usually until their funeral arrangement. There are a variety motivations that compelled souls for the delayed on the earth. It is noted that from time to time, a disturb spirit does not want after physical death leave the earth. This is due to some unsolved problems which has had a severe impact on its consciousness. For instance, someone who has been murdered or killed unexpectedly in an accident often does not want to go out away. This also happened when soul after evil scheme lost family members or during the war time. These are troubled souls, that is ghosts. They either seeking revenge or tried to protect their beloved ones. They are bewildered or angry. This syndrome especially brightly expressed among youngsters, which by nature are maximalists.

Many souls saw the films, read the books, traveled, had good knowledge about other peoples stories and living experience but in the same time not neglect their own biographical experience and stories, because every individuals history is unique. They analysis their own past times and respect the memory of their physical life. Also they comes from a desire to mentally reach out to comfort loved once before progressing further into spirit world. Some souls try to set up contacts with beloved ones but they are unable to effectively use their energy to mentally touch a human beings who are under shock and grief. For this they used many remedies, include several gadgets and radio waves. As it had been widely said, people are not really gone as long as they are remembered by those left on earth. That is why soul interesting not lost ties with earth. Despite their many activities, these departed souls are able to reach mortals if called upon. Not every mortal able to have communication with souls, but during sorrowing period many grieved persons perceptions are very sharpen and they able receive souls contacts. When a newly departed soul does find a way to give comfort to the living, even briefly, they usually are satisfied and went quickly away from earth's astral level.

## Gateway to the Spirit World

People of Mesopotamia believed the Gates into and out of heaven lay opposite ends of the great curve of the Milky Way galaxy and called the river of souls. After death, souls had to wait for the rising doorway of Sagittarius and the autumn equinox, when day and night are equal.

Souls migration is very comprehensive act. When the soul beginning left the earth the tunnel effect is very known. Although souls leave their bodies swiftly, it seems entry into the spirit world is a careful process. The location of the tunnel has different variations. Some newly dead people see it opening up next to them right over their bodies. While other say they move high above the earth before they enter the tunnel.

Some people who had been involved into so-called near death experience (NDE) reported back that tunnel was very bright, close to the earth and there was a small circle of light at the other end. Through the tunnel soul have passed the initial gateway of their journey into the spirit world. The most souls after tunnel considered that they are in very comfortable place where they want to stay forever.

There are those highly developed souls who move so fast out of their bodies to their final spiritual destination. They are minority on the earth. The average soul does not move that rapidly and some are very hesitant. In rare occasions some very impressive souls, fighting to stay with their dead bodies and this happened especially among young people.

Learned persons frequently reported an anger during the case when a young life ends suddenly. Souls get into the spirit world under these conditions are often bewildered and confused over having people they love without much warning. They are unprepared for death and some feel sad and deprived right after leaving their bodies. They thought that they are fraud, because have not idea what is death and not seriously thought about this phenomenon. No one explain them what is death and when it happened they with great difficulty excepted it.

If a soul has been traumatized by unfinished business, usually the first entity it sees right after death is spiritual guide. These highly developed spiritual teachers tranquilized souls. As usual this teaches are guardian angels, but seldom this role play very advance human soul. If dead soul during his earthly life had not guardian angel his fate after death and spiritual existence going to be miserable, but more detailed about this we will describe later.



Many spirit world travelers if they by some reason come back in their body reports about the relaxing sensations of musical vibration. Noise perception start quite early after death. Some souls reported that they hear humming and buzzing sounds right after leaving their physical bodies. From between lives returned people have said they hear these musical sounds when they have been under general anesthesia. This flat, ringing sound become more musical when they left the tunnel. The music has been appropriately called energy of universe because it revitalizes the soul. Also only one language which have used in suitable situation is heavenly musical language.

When the souls in the spirit world sees many topographical points they related this spots they have lived or visited on the earth. There is some reason like this deliberation. An unforgotten home, school, college, garden, mountain, ocean-side or sightseeing which were worth to seen on the planet earth compel souls to find familiarity for terrestrial mirages with his home planet and that comforted him. Planet earth's memory never die. They stay forever into the soul's mind on the winds of mythical dreams just as image of the spirit world do the same within the human mind. Reportedly return souls and then peoples described fields of wild flowers, castle towers, rising in the distance, or rainbows under the open sky when returning to the aboriginal places after an absence.

Regardless of their state of mind right after death, souls are full of exclamations about rediscovered marvels of the spirit world. Usually, this feeling is combined with euphoria that all their worldly cares have been left behind, especially physical pain. Above all else, the spirit world represents a place of supreme quiescence to the traveling souls. New arrivals in the spirit world have little time to float and wondering what is going to happen to them next. It is reported that number of soul mates and friends wait arrival soul to the gateway to render recognition.

Thus if we summing up what we aforementioned above, eventually our mortal bodies will die, and our spirit will go to the spirit world. The spirit world is a place of waiting, working, learning, and, for the righteous, resting from care and sorrow. Our spirit will live there until we are ready for resurrection. If it befall our mortal bodies will once more unite with our spirit.

Many people have wondered what the spirit world is like. Scripture and later day prophet have given us information about the spirit world. They have said that the spirits of those who have died are not far from us. President Ezra Taft Benson said: " Sometimes the veil be-

tween this life and the life beyond becomes very thin. Our loved ones who have passed on are not far from us" (in Conference Report, April, 1971,18; or Ensign, June 1971,33). President Brigham Young taught that the postmortem spirit world is on the earth, around us (see Teachings of Presidents of the Church: Brigham Young 1977, 279).

## Definition of Death by Bible

Question of death stay one of the important in Bible. Their are two dominant opinion. First: After death everything was finished and sank into darkness. And second:

After death definitely will be second life in different variations include resurrection and reincarnation-rebirth.

The standard biblical formula about man's life is:

"And Jehovah God proceeded to form the man out of dust, from the ground, and to blow into his nostrils the birth of life, and the man came to be a living soul" (Genesis 2:7). In other place Bible plainly teach us: "When God created man in his image... In God's image he created him; male and female he created them ... God blessed them and God said to them: 'Be fruitful' and become many and fill the earth and subdue, and have a subjection the fish of the sea and flying creators of the heavens and every living creature that moving upon the earth" (Genesis 1:27,28).

When God created first two inhabitants, He give them one among others, function-gardening the land of Eden. "And Jehovah God proceeded to take the man and settle him in the Garden of Eden to cultivate it and to take care of it" (Genesis 2:15) and commanded:

"From every tree of of garden you may eat to satisfaction, but as for the tree of knowledge of good and bad you must not eat from it, for in the day you eat from it you positively die." (Genesis 2:16,17).

So God's plan inhabited planet earth with appropriate people not change, even though appear devil which compelled first inhabitant of the Garden of Eden eat prohibit fruit and soon after that Satan beginning dominate on the earth. God's plan about planet and mankind as usual stay into force but change form against old plan. Some person thinks that God created universe for destroy it at last. Unpredictable God's way. Real fact is that God's purpose about mankind had changed because the first man's disobedience, and appear phenomenon of death, which had not been into God's plan in the beginning.

“The Book of Job”, which is may be most ancient text in the Bible notes: “If an able-bodied man dies can he live again? All the days of my compulsory service I shall wait until my relief comes.” “You will call, and I myself shall answer you. For the work of your hands you will have a yearning” (Job 14:14,15).

The regular Scriptural instruction about man’s run out from Paradise is:

“By the sweat of your face you will eat your bread until you return to the ground, since from it you were taken; for dust you are and to dust you will return” (Genesis 3:19).

Man into dust transformation process Psalm 146:4 explain in next form: “His spirit goes out, he goes back to his ground, In that day his thoughts do perish.”

Ecclesiastics indicated: “For the living are conscious that they will die, but as for dead they are conscious (knowing) of nothing at all”

“Also their love and their hate and their jealousy have already perished and they have no portion anymore to time indefinite in anything that has to be done under the sun” (Ecclesiastes 9:5).

“All that you hand find to do, do with your very power, for there is no work nor devising nor knowledge nor wisdom” in Sheol, the place to which you are going” (Ecclesiastes 9:10).

Man have not advantage against animals. “For there is an eventually as respect the sons of mankind and eventually as respects the beast, and they have the same eventually, As the one dies, so the other dies and they all have but one spirit, so that there is no superiority of the man over the beast, for everything is vanity. All are going to one place they have all come to be from the dust and they are all returning to the dust” (Ecclesiastes 3:19-20).

Death is a state of unconsciousness, a state of oblivion and non-awareness. We always should keep in mind that Ecclesiastes and many other biblical masterpieces author is Solomon the Great, wisest man of all time who created this work after God's indication.

Thus Bible mostly underscore that death is the stage of unconsciousness and dead person disappeared. From him remained nothingness.

It is strange that men will prepare for everything except death. We prepare for education. We prepare for business, We prepare for carrier. We prepare for marriage. We prepare for old age. We prepare for everything except the moment we are to die. And yet the Bible says it is appointed unto of us to die.

## What is Soul?

Today almost 8 billion people live on the planet. All of them will be die in a generation. Their bodies become corpses, just part of earth. But what about souls which by Christians point of view considered as kernel and eternal part of life? What is missing when a man die? Where does this missing thing go?

The Bible teaches us that we have an immortal soul. Our soul is eternal and will live forever. In other words our thoughts, feelings, dreams, aspirations, ego, the personality, will never die. The Bible teaches that our soul will live forever in one of two places:

Hades (hell) or heaven.

If you are not Christian your soul immediately goes into Hades, where it awaits the Judgment of God. So death outside of Christian influence is filled with horror and despair. People are afraid of hell and make themselves very uncomfortable and anxious. Problems about hell and the duality of meanings is one of the hardest teachings of Christianity to receive.

Better understanding of the soul's configuration and biblical opinion about this helps us formula  $A+B=C$ , where A is the **dust**. B is the **breath** of life which God blows into the newly created man's nostril. And C is the **Soul**. So dust and breath of life together give us soul. Dust and breath of life always should be together. When man dies, breath of life abandons the body. Body and breath of soul go in different directions and soul will die. He is not existent any more. It is like a burnt bulb. Now there is no light.

Souls as property belong to his creator Jehovah God. "Look! All these souls belong to me. As the soul of the father so likewise the soul of the son belongs to me. The soul that is sinning-it itself will die" (Ezekiel 18:4).

The Bible's explanation of soul is very understandable and easy, but is it truth? Is it enough for perceived the soul's essence? Our Heavenly Father is called as "Father of Spirits," (Hebrew 12:9), or the "souls of men." Heavenly Father's dominion over them. Souls are accountable to him, and will be judged. Every soul is equal before the Creator, belongs to God and is absolutist in His power.

Soul is a popular term in current American and Christian culture. It is commonly called as the term for an inner component which for the time being is covered in the human body. It is also used to describe an inside force that serves as the main stabilization-accelerator and information processing system of human life. Soul's definition are

multifaceted and elusive because it is not object, but there is several examples which helped us better understand soul's technology.

Before our Creator created Adam, He said, "Let us make Adam in our Image and in our likeness" (Geneses1:26). Dr. Peter Pitzerle, a master psycho-dramatist and author of "Our Father's Will," point out and comment this phrase in such form:

"Here we see the poet at work. Elohim, the image-maker, creates through imagination. Adam, this creation, resembles the Creator, for the human creature is endowed with the divine spark, made in the "image" of the imaginer, insemination."

Characterizing soul as an existence of God helps difficult to find out because God Itself is other, neither object nor person. God and souls connection help us image of breath. We don't normally see our breath, but if we take a mirror and exhale, we can see our breath as film on the mirror. We engaged soul with the aid of our imagination. Imagination is the greatest tool for finding the metaphors to describe our soul.

Multifaceted nature of soul vividly and evidently described in Zobar, which is classic mystic commentary on the Torah. Zobar is the central work of Jewish mysticism and had been created in Palestine by Rabi Shimon bar Yohai in first century. It was first presented and probably composed in Spain by Moses de Leon of Guadalajara, at the end of the 13<sup>th</sup> century.

Soul as divine spark possesses qualities of light. It is pure, dynamic, and the tool of awareness, which enable enlightenment. In addition, the band of color in a flame, ranging from blue to orange to yellow, convey that soul too, is composed of nestled, complimentary qualities.

The **Zobar** describes three property of soul: **Nefesh**, **Ruach**, and **Nesbamab**. These are all the same words for breath and connected them with characteristics of inner human existence. On a more cosmic level it describes them as separate realm of creation.

Soul on the most primary level of human existence is called **Nefesh**. It representing the realm of action and physical pleasure. Our body are the foundation of our lives and we are fundamentally physical beings.

At the next level **Nefesh** supports and connects with **Ruach**, the realm of feelings, which enable personality and the expression of love. Animals also have body and feelings and accordingly have soul. But animals soul limited to the lower dimension of soul possibility.

With **Nesbamab**, the third level of soul, we evidence uniquely human capacity. In this level soul able to make analytic thought,

the search for meaning and transcendence. Only humans ask :“what is significance of my life, what is my destination?” This capacity for self-reflection and awareness is our *link to God* and is identified as the breath of life. That God uniquely breathed into Adam (Genesis 2:7).

Issal Luria (1534-1572) was one of the most influential teacher of Jewish mysticism. He identified two more realms of soul – **Chayah** and **Yecbidah**, which are often together as a fourth dimension of creation. These two higher spheres are accessed by intuition or disciplined imagination and might be called “spirit” as distinguished from soul, because of their intrinsic link to the Divine.

Luria returned to the image of breath to describe the five inter-related but distinct units of soul, using a metaphor of God as glass-blower.

The idea of God is glassblower formed in next form: To blow grass requires the grass blower to blow in deeply to get a breath, and then exhale through the glass tube. As the breath moves through the glass it expends and shapes it. When the work is completed the breath rests on the grass. In reverse order, the breath on the grass is **Nefesh** the most basic level of life force present in all living things. The **Ruach**, which means wind, is the force that blows through the grass giving it shape. The **Neshamah** is the outward breath of the grass blower. The **Chayah** is the inward breath of the grass blower and **Yehidach** is the soul of the grass blower. These dimensions of soul are intertwined and continuous.

For Luria the three lower aspects of soul were identified with the personality of the individual, the upper two spirit wee existence of God and hence universal.

In Hasidism the three lower levels of soul were given a more psycho spiritual, developmental emphasis. Hasidism taught that when a simple Jew engaged in a *Mitzvah*, the deed helped heal the cosmos and even improve the path to God. The chief disciple of the founder of Hasidism, the Ba’al shem Tov (1698-1760), taught in the eighteenth century that the levels soul acquired in stage and is a lifelong pursuit.

When a man is born he has only an animal soul, the **Nefesh**. Man is the highest form of animal life. When he overcome the evil urge the person is given a **Ruach**. The entire world of angels is then in his domain. If the person is even worthy he is given a **Nashamach**, corresponding to the Divine throne for God. When a person of this level think about this love of God he is placed in the universe of love. Such a person must never remove his thoughts from God, even for an instant, for God himself rests in his thoughts.

Thus the idea of five levels of soul emerges and then highly-developed in rabbinic commentaries from early as first century Palestine.

Some biblical scholars thought that after death for dead man's body and soul beginning long torment process into purgatory fire. About like this opinion the Bible indicate in next manner: "and they have built the high places of To'pheth, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, in order to burn their sons and their daughters a thing that I had not commanded and that had not come up into my heart" (Jeremiah 7:31).

So Great Lord against cremation of dead body which will destroy dead's soul. Dead knows nothing. "The Dead themselves do not praise Jehovah, nor do any going down into silence" (Psalms 115:17).

The meaning of this is, as those who are dead can't praise God, or can't worship him, because this action should be done while we are in the land of living. This act like all others will cut of in the grave. The privilege of pray as well as set up contact with most high spiritual echelons possible while you are live.

There is strict biblical instruction that talk with dead man's soul is prohibit. Dead man should pass God's judgment. Before judgment dead's soul have not right have contact with survivalist. Also dead man's soul have not right enter into live man's body, because after judgment he will go into temporary place where he will stay till second coming where will be solved his fate.

"There should not be found in your anyone who makes his son or his doughtier pass through fire, anyone who employs divination, a practitioner of magic, or anyone who looks for omens or sorceress, or who bind others with a spell or anyone who consult a spirit medium or a professional fore teller of events or any one who inquire of the dead."

For everybody doing these things is something detestable to Jehovah, and on account of these detestable things Jehovah your God is driving them away from before you."You should prove yourself faultless with Jehovah your God" (Deuteronomy 18:10-13).

Before man's soul was manifested in the World of Action, it was in a state of nonexistence. That is, it was blended with the infinite light. After the light become "restricted" and issued the World of Emanation, the soul assumed the form, which is existence from nonexistence. This means that the soul is in reality a part of God, for it originate in the Infinite Light.

According to the Kabalistic doctrine, the nature of the soul is five-fold.

The first two divisions are archetypal. The next three divisions are the three "elements of soul:

The first of these is called the Higher Self and are Crown, Wisdom, and Understanding. It resides in brain.

The second known as Spirit. It seat in the heart.

The last one is Lower Nature. It resides in the liver.

## Philosophy of self-destruction

*"When beggars die, there no comets seen..."*

SHAKESPEARE

God give man "free will's" right, but does god permit man killing himself? There are arguments about for or against suicide right. Once Albert Camus said: "There is but one truly serious philosophical problem and that is suicide." Some are favor of allowing an individual to choose between life and suicide. Supporters of suicide claimed that self annihilation solve real problems. They believe that no being should be suffered, and if ordeal is so unbearable, suicide is the power tool to escape from this nightmare. There are several kind of suicide ideology which brainstorming this extremely important act.

### IDEALISM

Herodotus wrote: "When life is so burdensome, death has become for man a sought refuge."

Schopenhauer affirmed: "They tell us that suicide is greatest act of cowardice... that suicide is wrong... (but he) denies that suicide was immoral and saw as one's right to take one's life."

J.K. Rowling said: "To the well-organized man death is but the next great adventure." In other words if individual love travel very much, for him visit in the kingdom of death is very interesting, but this visit has one negative aspect. It gonna be travel with one way ticket, without even tiny chance to come back. And suicide is only one remedy to take this one way ticket. Despite such restriction travel lover man at last follow Enoch's path and beginning initiate in everlasting world. As Shakespeare said: "if you had good life, death (even suicide) also will be good."



## **LIBERALISM**

This ideology asserts that a person's life belongs only to him, and no other person has – right to interference in this deed. If individual would made such a decision it must be respected.

Philosopher and psychiatrist Thomas Szasz goes further arguing that suicide is the most basic right at all. If others could forced you to live, that means that you did not belong yourself and are under outer influence.

Jewish origin military man and publicist Jean Ameny in his book "Suicide," claims that suicide is the ultimate freedom of humanity against ridiculousness and obscurity of every day life and finishing his life, killed himself in 1978.

## **STOICISM**

George Lyman Killredge states that "the Stoics held that suicide is cowardly and wrong." The most famous stoic-Seneca and Marcus Aurelius – maintain that death by one's own hand is always an option and frequently more honorable than life in misery.

Stoics accepted that suicide was permissible for wise person if circumstance compelled. Suicide death be justified if one fell victim to severe pain or decease. But over wise suicide would usually should had rejected.

Suicide in China has a long history as cultural tradition. Confucianism held that future to follow certain values is worth their death hence suicide can be morally permissible and even praiseworthy. Besides death with dignity is most necessary.

## **Suicide Soul**

Belva Plain's best seller novel "Random Winds," has passage with caption: "If I could have more education." hear one of the main hero of this novel, Hezel Farrel said:

"I think I would have to be a doctor. As it is, nursing was as far as I got and I love it. Except, " she reflected, "except some times I'm afraid I got too personal. Some patients just touch your heart. Cancer patients, especially I never did know which was right: to tell them they're going to die or let them think they're going to get better. What do you think? Most of the psychiatrists and the chaplains say to tell the truth. They guess it anyway. And you can always tell them that many people

are cured, which happens to be so. Sometimes I'd turn light out after the night's last medication and I'd think, as I left the room, how frightened they must be, lying there in the dark and wondering how much longer they had to live. But other times I'd think it may not hard at all to die. After all, there's mercy in nature, too. Isn't there? May be when people have to leave, they're ready to leave. Don't you think so?

"So far in my experience I've actually seen just one person die. He'd had a heart attack and I can tell you he wasn't ready. He was damn scared." Clare said.

"Well, I don't know," Hazel answer vaguely, turning back to the door.

Why think about things like that? "Clare cried impatiently, almost angrily. "Your time won't be here for years! Do you often have thoughts like these?"

"No, no, of course not. I'm sorry. It is a stupid conversation, especially for a young woman in love," Hazel said.

Clare stood up. "...I'm going down to the beach. You coming too?"

"I'll meet you there," Hazel answer.

They swam the length of the beach and back, Hazel slowing for Claire's benefit.

"You could be pro," Claire told her as she spread a towel and ... Hazel what the matter with you? ...you have got to get away..."

Hazel stood up. Hair streamed out in the wind. "I'll get away. Feel how strong the wind is? I'm going in again." She put on her cap, tucking hair back. "Coming?"

"Not now. I feel like reading."

Hazel walked into the water and turned over to float...

Hazel by the reason which been known only herself beginning in determined, strong crawl swimming out! Swimming away!.. The water was dark green, opaque, and after one and half mile drown her revolving soul into abyss of Atlantic Ocean. Hazel Farrel chose to die not in hospital but in ocean.

Dear! Bless this sterling and esteem soul.



The term "suicide" is used in connection with a wide variety of potentiality self-destructive behaviors. It is root of many different apparent motives or conditions. Suicide by inside essence is very complicat-

ed act and manifests themselves in different contents under variable circumstances. For many centuries mankind has been grappling with the many implications of suicidal behavior. From the beginning of mankind history this phenomena become subject of great examination by theologian, ethical, and philosophical point of view. In more recent times sociological and psychological investigations have been added. Despite number of suicide acts sufficiently increased and it become very familiar, many puzzling questions remain.

Successful young pastor, Andrew Stoecklein ended his life at age 30 after suffering from month of depression. He left behind a grieving wife, three young sons and a confused congregation in Chino, California. Just days before his suicide, Stoecklein preaches a sermon at inland hill Church about the reality of depression among Christians. He used the prophet Elijah's life to illustrate that even spiritual giant struggle with mental and emotional brokenness.

Stoecklein said in his Aug 12, 2018 message that "we see mental illness on display" when Elijah's hid in a cave and prayed that God would take his life. 'Elijah acknowledges that he is filled with anxiety and depression and suicide thoughts...' the young pastor said.

Stoecklein identified with Elijah's weakness more than anyone realized. He suffered mortal panic attacks after his father died of cancer, and the leaders of his church insisted that he take a sabbatical leave because of his depression and anxiety. Yet no one include his supportive wife, Kayla, had any clue he want end his life.

He saddest aspect of this tragedy is nebulous of some christian point of view. Church often is silent when it happened, or give realty bad advice.

The true is that suicide act is disused in the Bible. Saul intentionally fell down on his own sward. Samson pulled the temple down on himself. Aritophel strangled himself and Judas Iscariot hung himself. Even the apostle Paul told the Corinthians that his trail were so difficult that he... "despaired even of life" (2 Corinthians 1:8).

Clear principal of this topic based on 1 Corinthian 3:16-17, which says: "Don't you realize that you yourselves are the temple of God, and that God's Spirit lives in you? God will destroy anyone who defiles his temple, for his temple is holy-and that is exactly what you are."

Numerous people who had "died" of natural or accidental causes have reported that while they been in the spiritual world they got ultimate cognition that suicide was a very unfortunate act which was definitely touch with hell. For example one man who "died" after an

accident and make travel in spiritual world and than return into physical world told Dr. Raymond A Moody: "While I was over there I got the feeling that ... If I were committed suicide I would be throwing God's gift back in his face ... killing somebody else would be interfering with God's purpose for that individual."

Many divers theologians and philosophers over the ages have argued against suicide from the claim that we are in life, as reality and effect, as a "product and commodity" from God, and that is why it is not our option to take our own lives. Thus Plato, in the "Phaedo," suggests to the doctrine that we are placed on earth in a sort of post, and that we must not run away from it.

In the Middle Ages, Thomas Aquinas propounded the argument that since life is a kind of gift from God to man, it is up to God alone to make the judgment as to when it should end.

The same pathos show the British philosopher John Locke when declared that we are the property of God and are placed here on his business and the German philosopher Emmanuel Kant, when in "Lectures of Ethics" wrote: "We have been placed in this world under certain conditions and for specific purposes. But a suicide opposes the purposes of his creator...he must be looked upon as a rebel against God ... God is our owner."

Steve Job said:"We are here to put a dent in the universe. Otherwise why else even be here?"

Suicide mostly is very private act and raise many questions. Some have pointed out that in certain culture suicide is not moral condemned, as it generally is in Christian countries. It may be even be regarded as an honorable act, as in the case of Japan during the age of the samurai.

Further, the suicide act has more wide notion when it seems in the first view. Some have suggested idea that, in consequence, we are all committed suicide in one way or another. Dr. Raymond A. Moody, Jr, give us tree examples which are striking in our society are smoking cigarettes, eating foods which have high level of cholesterol, and driving under the influence of alcohol. People who doing these things despite their full knowledge that these actions could eventually result in death from any one of several diseases or from an automobile wreck. By and large what is the different, one might ask, between such behavior and "real" suicide? At what point on the spectrum of potentially self destructive behavior would the punished by the God?

Some persons commuted suicide for altruistic reasons, to save others, for example protect family members from criminals or protected homeland against enemies. Where would go heroes of Mariupol defenders in Azov still bunkers, sacrifice their life for their mother country? Where would go people who undergo such heroic death into paradise or hell?

We have not right to oversimplifying this issue, but it is God's and his assistant angels business and not our.

## WHAT THE WORLD OF SPIRITS IS

**D**eath is absolutely certain, but the time of death is uncertain. Because of this it is no wonder that death is subject of great speculation, and only your spiritual practice can help you at the time of death.

The world of spirits is neither heaven nor hell, but a place or state of being between the two. It is where we first arrive after death. From here we are either raised into heaven or throw into hell, depending on how we have lived in this world.

There is vast number of people in the world of spirit. There is not fixed limit to our stay there. Some people being enter in and are promptly either taken up into heaven or throw down into hell. Some stay there for only few weeks, others for a number of years. But not fore ever. Finally heavenly administration find for long stayed spirits their proper place.

After we die just as soon as we arrive in the world of spirits, we are carefully sorted out by our great Lord, or by His helper. Evil people are immediately connected with the hellish community, and good people are connected with the heavenly community.

Even though we are sorted out in this way we are still together in that world and can talk to anyone when we want to, to friends and acquaintances from our physical life, especially husbands and wives, and also brothers and sisters. However since they different in character in the view of there life in the world.

However people who go into heaven from the world of spirit do not see people who go into hell and vice versa. The world of spirit looks like a valley surrounding by mountains and cliffs. The doorways and entrance to heavenly communities become visible only to people who have been radiant for entrance and no one find them.

There is one entrance going from the world of spirit to each community, and beyond that there is only one path, but as the path goes upward it splits into many.

The doorway and gates to the hell or heaven are visible only to the people who are about to enter them.

Now lets remember in what space will have been traveling souls after dead and where are the locations of our great Godhead Jehovah Sabbath or Baal or Shiva or Krishna or Buddha and angel world.

## The Seven Heaven

1. The first heaven is called Shamayim. It is lowest heaven, enclosed the earth. It is atmosphere and partly stratosphere and it is ruled over by the archangel Gabriel. Here are clouds, winds and rains. First heaven is a home of 200 astronomer-angels which without sleep watch over the stars and when found opportunity fly down on the earth and coupling with human girls. Thus have been created giants which before flood lived on the earth.

2. The second heaven is called Ragia, This heaven co-ruled by Zarahiel and Raphael. Raphael is considered to be a great healing angel in the Near East. By legends second heaven is a dwelling place of John the Baptist. This sky is more higher than first sky. What John doing there? By our opinion John in the second sky live temporary. He awaiting the Jesus so-called Second Coming and will join to him in the time of earth judgment and Dooms Day. Also as Jesus forerunner probably he during also so-called "Seven Years Tribulation Period" alongside with Jesus will take participation in military operation against earth. Particular he will bombing and sent on the earth meteorites and fire rains, floods, earthquakes and other much more misfortunes which he have announced in the time of his sermons in the river of Jordan. Jesus and John the Baptist who were first cousins probably activity also described in the Apostle John's Revelation.

3. The third heaven is called Shehaqin, whose chief ruler is Anahel. By some information the Garden of Eden with its Tree of Life is found in the third heaven. Here located also wicked and evil ones. They are punished and torched by angelic special forces. Why? What they harm? We don't know. We only can conjecture that maybe the third heaven is one of the department of hell, where placed only angelic origin criminals.

4. The fourth heaven is called Machonon and its ruler prince is archangel Mikhail. This is the site of "Heavenly Jerusalem" or "New Jerusalem." Right now here is Jesus Christ placement. Here also located Trees of Knowledge, life and many other divine trees. Here also flow the River of life. The New Jerusalem's citizen's are young, good looking, the same ages and immortals.

Are in the New Jerusalem Jews? Does the New Jerusalem created before Jesus Christ Second Coming? If Jesus already had lived in this city, in this case Jews, as representatives of Judaism will have been there few and among them will be religious tension. But if archangel

Mikhail will be New Jerusalem's ruler that indicated that may be Jews in the future will have converted into Christianity. Also it is considered that archangel Mikhail is Israel's ruler as well as he already is Turkey's ruler too. One of the oldest shrine in Turkey is dedicated to Michael, which for Turkish people reckoned to be a great healer.

5. The fifth heaven is called Mathey and ruled by Sandalphon. by other version Uriel. People thought that in the fifth heaven is God's dwelling house. Where is God from there of course happened the ruling processes of the entire universe. For some reason or other in the fifth heaven live so called Gregori. May be they are imprisoned. As we know Gregori are giant angels and by profession astronomer – watchers. They had systematical sexual relation with human's and part of them were imprisoned. Main part of Gregori watchers, lived in the first sky. Thus in the fifth heaven placed God's residence and criminal angels Gregori watchers jail house.

6. The sixth heaven is called zebul, and have three rulers. The main, boss ruler is Zachiel, who has two subordinates helper rulers. Because of this this heaven is domain of duality. Zachiel's one assistant Zebul ruled during the day and other assistant Sabath ruled during the night. In this heaven live seven group of angels. They are very bright, wonderful, enlighten, knowledge-lovers and accentual study astronomy. May be this heaven were under Satan's influence because were is knowledge and light there is Satan.

7. The seventh heaven is called Araboth, and it is ruled by angel Cassiel. This is abode of divine court or parliament, with its seraphs, cherubs, and angel delegates. Just on the seventh heaven provided God's known plenary meetings and discussions. Thus the seven heaven is the space of God's and angels activities.

## **Beautiful Face in the Heaven and Ugly Face in the Hell**

When we die we simply move from one world into another. That is why in the inner meaning among many others the word “death” means resurrection and continuation of life. Every mortal individual divided in two parts: body and spirit. Body not think, because it is material. There is spirit which think and probably have connection with holy spirit from the day of creation. Spirit's immortality has been topic of many authors.



Our spirit is in very close links with our breath and heart. Generally spirit connected with every part of human's body but especially close interconnection spirit has with breath and heart. As a result when these two organ cease get in touch with the other organs and cease function, spirit-body immediately separation occurred. Spirit left to itself, and body being now without the life of its spirit, cools and decay.

As some clandestine heavenly sources reported spirit has human form. The reason of this result is that human generated by Lord will has His image and since then human has same configuration in spiritual and in physical worlds. But every world include paradise and hell has it physical and spiritual peculiarities and human individual after death appeared in this worlds in appropriate appearance.

Thus almost all people who arrived in the world of spirit are absolutely astounded to find that they look like as living being, but instead of physical body they have spiritual, or ethereal body. They are seeing, hearing, talking. Their body possess the sense of touch, and seems nothing at all has changed. Almost every new comers from the mortals world has old face and relatives or acquaintances and they easily recognize them by their face and voice. But step by step when time went on new comers become unrecognizable. Only very close people recognize each other. **Point is that people whose living style was good had beautiful face, while people whose living style was evil had ugly face.** If we will skip forward note that the mostly ugly looking people going into hell and majority of good looking people going into paradise. No ugly and coward enter in paradise. Probably God does not love ugly and nasty people. Truly inspector in the spiritual world said: **Show me your face and I tell you where you go in the hell or in the paradise.** Thus human's face is one of the main sign to determine where the given individual going – in the paradise or hell.

## Ways Which We Choice

From the world of spirit some way lead in to heaven and some leading to hell. Each one going to some specific community. Good spirit do not see the path into the hell and evil spirit is blind before the way to paradise, even though it is highly comfortable and wide highway.

We go to heaven if our life was heavenly and succeed in spiritual life. And if we suffer defeat in materialistic world and has no heavenly and spiritual dimension we go into hell.

It is important to know that maritime orientation people has more chance go into heaven than so-called "Camel Man," which usually has loose scoop. Man with wide horizon, man who permanently watch on the night sky has more chance go into heaven then man who do not see the universe infinity and permanently sitting into swamp and has Gargantua appetite. Herdsman always stay herdsman and astronomer will be astronomer. Never herdsman become Astronomer and vice verse. Astronomer is stargazer, herdsman sheepegazer . Astronomer never will be killer, herdsman will. They have different aspirations and place of destination.

Since after we arrive in the world of spirit immediately after death we are all examine so that discovered what kind people we are. Then we linked up with people that have a similar mental attitude. If we are focused on materialistic affairs, we linked up with people who going into the hell.

Furthermore once these two kind of people, that hell's and heaven's contenders number completed the separated, so that they no longer see or recognize each other. Also people who are heavenly matter look lively, clear, bright, and all rectitude. People who are hell's matter look, suspicious, bastard, slender and have evildoer manner. These two kind of people are completely different in spirit and in thoughts as well.

People who are heavenly are intellectual and wise, while people who are materialistic are dense, with shallow knowledge rather foolish, never mind are they live in spiritual or in materialistic world.

## **Spiritual world's Aetherius Society**

One more very important characteristics of the spiritual world has the Aetherius Society, which has flourished headquarters in London and Los Angeles. The Aetherius Society has developed as kind of cosmology and one of the subject of their interest among many is why so many flying saucers are witnessed on the earth. Members of this society claims that they are the envoys of the Interplanetary Parliament and have connection with die presses on the earth.

In order to better interpret what happened when we die, we need first of all understand a little bit more about aura of body which is a psychical reflection of the physical body. It does not die and disintegrated in a physical body. Aura moves on after death to a different

realms of existence around the earth. Aura contains our memory and personality when we die. Because of this we do not forget who we are or what we know. These realms are just like the physical realm we inhabit and experts who deeply understand the matter reported that there are trees, mountains rivers and houses, but may be there are some other for us unknown yet things.

The physical body and spiritual-aura body are connected together by what is termed the "silver cord." This is an etherized cord located at the back of the neck which connects these two bodies together. A person who has a near death experience(NDE) is able to come back to life again with the view that his connected silver cord has not been broken. When the silver cord broken traveler spirit unable to get back into his former body. In this case happened physical and aura bodies full size separation. Spirit going into spiritual realm and physical body go to decay and after putrefaction disappeared.

There is more than one realm existence beyond this physical. In fact there are ten distinctly separate spirit realms. If we include our physical realm where right now live there will be eleven different vibrations of existence of life around our planet.

Six of these realms operated on highly vibrational frequency to where we now live and four realms operated on a lower vibrational frequency.

This breaks the spirit world into distinct area-the higher realms which are above the physical world and the lower world which are below this physical world. If we used the biblical terminology this separations between the realms are referred to as heaven and hell.

Each realms is on a different energy level and if you were to travel from one to another you would become aware of elusive changes. The high up the soul move surrounding become more full with music and color. Then if you were to move down to the lower realms there would become darker with not so much light.

Each of the six realms above this physical realms has higher and bigger vibration and contrary in the each of the four realms below this physical world vibration become lower and lower.

The Aetherius Society was found by Goege King, who claimed to be the earthly ambassador of the Interplanetary Parliament. Dr. George King numbered the physical realm as level 1. The higher realms as level 2 to level 7 and the lower realms as level 1 to level 4. This gradation look like this:

Level 7	
Level 6	5,6,7 Realms of the Masters.
Level 5	
Level 4	Higher Mental Realms
Level 3	
Level 2	
Level 0	Physical world were we live now
Level 1	
Level 2	Lower
Level 3	Astral
Level 4	Realms

Aetherius Society members are encouraged to work with the extraterrestrial who come into the earth's orbit. Together they claim to invoke and store spiritual energy in "prayer batteries" through prayer and the vocalizing of sacred catchwords. This energy can then be discharged as necessary, to prevent hardship, disease, and disappointment around the world. In the course of this work, society members have made pilgrimages to charge spiritual batteries in such harsh mountainous terrain as Ben Macdui in Scotland, Mout Kilimanjaro in Tanzania, and the Madrigerfluh in Switzerland.

Physical world is melting pot for all kind of people. By potential they are different levels experience. From Physical world souls carry on up to the heaven or down to the hell.

The spirit realms distinctly groups together based on their level of spiritual evolution. Same we can say about people who going down level. Contenders of hell found soul mates as chicken with feather gathered together.

When we pass on we go to the realm what we deserve. This intention reflected in the vibration of our aura. If we have been deeply spiritual person with high standard of life the vibration of our aura will be intensify. Likewise if we have negative, immoral persons overtones, the vibration of our aura will be much lower.

A person so to say with lower vibration would not be able to exist for long time on the high realms. In the same way the person of a higher vibration would not be able to exist for a long time on the lower realm. Every soul at last find their appropriate level.

It seems that in high level are people who learn subjects such as prayer, healing, writing, art, music, the sciences and so on. Among them is slight differences. Probably spirits come in the spiritual world's

different levels several times. Their moving up and down depending on their life in the earth, that is on the physical world.

For some people the time on the spirit realm may be will be relevantly brief, say five years, for others it may be for many hundred years, each case is different.

## **Ghost and the Displaced Soul**

Ghost are the spirit of people who when they have died have not moved directly to the spirit world, but have stayed as spirit on the physical world. sometimes it happened by strong personal reason or a stubborn refuse to believe that they are dead.

But if you see a family member in spirit this does not necessary means that they are ghost. They may just be having a short visit from the spirit realms. Ghost can be caught for a long period of time on the physical world and may be need help to move onto the spirit realms. If you able to help them and have good confidence that you can do this, in this case wanderer soul rejoin the circle of life on the spiritual world and then maybe reincarnated back to the physical world. Man who has confidence that he able to influence from physical world into spiritual is prodigy and here in the face is his guardian angels hand. Ghost who got from this man help continued his travel among spiritual and physical realms until not found his final harbor

More often than not this beings seemed to be trapped in most unfortunate state of existence. It seems that they unable to surrender their attachment to the physical world. Also they seemed bound to some particular object, person, or habit. Besides they appeared in very negative overtone. Their consciousness looks somehow limited in contact with that of others. Their perplexed state continued only until they solve whatever problems or difficulty.

These ghost-spirit individuals look very confused, almost dull. Reportedly their head was bent downward; they had sad, wash out, repressed and gray looks; they seemed to shuffle, as someone would on a chain gang. And they seemed to be forever reordering and moving around, not knowing were they were going, not knowing who to follow, or what to look for. They seemed to be forever moving, but in no special direction. These dismayed ghosts been in absolute crushed, hopeless demeanor, not knowing what to do or where to go. It looks that this strange ghosts lost any knowledge and not identify them-

selves. Probably they hovering between physical and spiritual world. They seemed to be trying to decide; they were looking back; they didn't know whether to go on or return to the bodies where they were. They kept looking downward and never upward.

Bewildered ghost-spirits sometimes unsuccessfully try to communicate with persons who were still physical body, but alive people just ignore them. People seemed completely unaware them.

The fate of this nomadic ghosts is miserable they never switch on their mind. because they committed great sin in their earthly life they definitely will have to find final place in the hell, but now they temporary wandering between realms and that is their before judgment roaming.

The number of these abnormal souls is not large. However, what has happened to them on earth is significant because of the serious effect they have on other incarnated souls.

There are two types of displaced souls: those who do not accept the fact their physical body is dead and fight returning to the spirit world for reasons of personal anguish, and those souls who have been subverted by, or had complicity with criminal abnormalities in a human body.

The first type is ghost. These spirits refused to go home after physical death and often have unpleasant influence on those of us who would like to finish out own human lives in peace. This displaced souls are sometimes falsely called "demonic spirits" because they are accused of invading the minds of people with harmfully intent. The subject of negative spirits has produced serious investigations in the field of parapsychology.

The troubled spirit is an immature juvenile entity with unfinished business in a past life on earth. They may have no relation to the living person who is displaced by them. This means that someone who is in deep meditation state might occasionally pick up annoying signal patterns from discarnated that is having no physical body being. This unsettled entities are not spiritual guides.

More often than not these uncommon haunted spirits are united to a particular geographic location, for instance in the Hart Island in New York and ghost town Zapoliarny in Murmansk district, beyond of the polar circle.

Researchers who specialized in this process of ghosts indicate those disturbed entities are caught in a no-man's land between the lower astral planes of earth and the spirit world. Probably this souls are not lost in space and they are not demonic. They choose to remain

within the earth plane after physical death for a time by their own volition due to a high level of discontent.

Spirit world has its own order and one of them is that maladaptive, that is freak, defective souls has free will, even in death. It is kind of democracy. No one obliged soul and give them compulsory note to follow special guide's order. Spiritual irregularities and deviations from the normal exodus of soul ought to be anticipated as well. Also ghost only represent a divided portion of a disturb soul's energy while the rest has returned to the spirit world for a reunification. Discarnate, unhappy spirits who trap themselves are possibly grand design. When they are ready, these souls will be taken by the hand away from earth astral level and guided to their proper place in the spirit world.

The second type displaced souls are disturb souls. These are mentally ill people who feel driven by opposing forces of good and evil over which they believe they have no control. Their is no hidden, sinister self within human body, some souls are not fully assimilated. People not in harmony with their bodies feel isolated from themselves in life.

This condition does not excused souls from doing their utmost to prevent evil involvement on earth. For them is very important to find distinguish between a negative force in human's mind and what is not. Hearing an inner voice which may suggest self-destruction themselves or someone else is not a demonic spiritual entity, an alien presence, nor malicious renegade angel. Who unforced self destructive terrorists who blow up themselves for extremist religious purposes. Negative forces emanate from their selves.

The destructive impulses of emotional disorder occupy souls development. Contemporary violence show us that more and more souls going wrong way than in the past. Present times over-population and mind-altering drug culture should support this conclusion. In the opposite side are people who beginning search the Bible to find aspect of life.

In every era of earth's intricate history there has always been a significant number of souls unable to successfully resist of human cruelty. Many certain souls, whose grownups have a genetic inclination to abnormal brain activity, are particularly at risk in a violent environment. We see how children can be so damaged by physical and emotional family abuse that, as adult they commit premeditate acts of atrocity without feeling of remorse. Since souls are not created perfect, their nature can be contaminated during the development of such a life form.

If our wrongdoings are especially serious we call them evil. Some people think that no souls are inherently evil, although it may acquire this label in human life. Pathological evil in humans is characterized by feeling by personal importance and weakness which is stimulated by helpless victim. The souls who are involved with truly evil acts should generally be considered at a low level of development. Immaturity soul does not automatically invite malevolent behavior from a damage human personality. By spiritual worlds point of view the evolution of souls involves a transition from imperfection of corruption to perfection based upon overcoming many difficult body assignments during their task-oriented lives. Souls may also have a predisposition for selecting involvement where they systematically don't work well, or are force out. Thus souls may have their identity damaged by poor life choice. However all souls held accountable for their conduct in the bodies they occupy.

There are several question in connection of corrupt souls: what happened to souls who have, through their bodies, caused extreme suffering to another?

If a soul is not capable of ameliorating the most violent human urges in its host body, how is it held accountable in afterlife? This bringing up the issue of being sent to heaven or hell for good or evil deeds because accountability has long been a part of our religious traditions.

The ancient Egyptians had an obsession with death and the world beyond the grave because in their cosmic pantheon, death explained life. For example newly deceased man arriving in a place located between the land of the living and the kingdom of the dead. He will stand by a set of scales about to be judged for his past deeds on earth. The master of ceremonies is the god Arubis, who carefully weighs the man's heart on the pan of the scale against the ostrich feather of truth on the opposite side. The heart, not the head represented the embodiment of a person's soul-consciences to the Egyptians. It is a tense moment. A crocodile-headed monster is coached nearby with his mouth open. He is ready to devour the heart if the man's wrongs outweigh the good he did in life. Failure at the scale would end the existence of the soul. God Arubis was regarded of the cemetery and guide of the dead. He as usual tending to a mummy. He was associated with the jackal because the ancient Egyptians observed jackals prowling the cemeteries, in search of food, at night.



Metaphysically oriented person would insist no one denied entrance into the kingdom of afterlife, regardless of how negative balance of scales might be about his past life. Is this believe true? Are all souls given the opportunity to transmute back into the spirit world the same way, even though their bastard association with the bodies they tenanted?

After WWII and especially in the first quarter of the 21<sup>st</sup> century a large segment of society believes all souls do not go to the same place. "Yeas!" Stressed they, "God is love, but also He is "God of vengeance!" More moderate theology no longer stresses the idea of hellfire and brimstone for sinners. However many religious sects indicate a spiritual coexistence of two mental states of good and evil. For the "bad" soul there are ancient philosophical pronouncement denoting separation from the God-essence as a means of punishment after death.

The Tibetan Book of the Dead, describes the state of consciousness between lives (the bardo) as a time when "the evil we have perpetrated projects us into spiritual separation for evil doers." Some think that this idea is similar to the concept of purgatory in the west world.

From its early beginnings, Christian doctrine defined purgatory as a transitory state of temporary banishment for sins of a minor nature against humanity. The Christian purgatory is supposed to be a place of atonement, isolation, and suffering. When all negative karma is removed, these souls are eventually allowed into heaven. On the other hand, souls commuting major and deadly sins are condemned to the hell forever.

Certain souls do undergo separation in the spiritual world. They are not activated along the same travel routes as other souls. Souls who made evil and harm to humans will go into seclusion. These souls do not appear to mix with other entities in the conventional manner.

Beginner souls who are habitually associated with intensely negative human conducts in their first circles of lives must endure individual spiritual isolation. Ultimately they are placed together in their own group to intensify learning under close supervision. These is not punishment, but kind of brainwashing purgatory for the restricting of self-awareness with this souls.

Because wrongdoing take so many forms on earth, spiritual instruction and the type of isolation used is varied for each soul. The nature of these variations are evaluated during orientation at the end of each life.

Most errant souls are able to solve their own problems of communication. The price what corrupt soul pay for his misdeeds depend on

concret case. Perpetrators of harm to others will do penance by setting themselves up as future victims in a karmic cycle of justice. The Bhagavad Gita, has a passage which says, "souls of evil influence must redeem their venture." Venture and karma is very interconnected. Karma by itself does not denote good or bad deeds. It is the results of given soul's positive and negative actions in life. Souls future destiny is influenced by a past from which we cannot escape, especially when soul injured others.

## The Dreams

Dreams are thought to be a direct route connecting the human mind to the spiritual realm. This connective path may be reached by various methods: via simple, sound slumber, through the feverish vision of the sick, or the languorous meditations inspired by an opiate.

Dreams visit every body, rich or poor, sinner or saint, king or vagabond.

Two dreams are never the same, nor are two flowers ever alike. Not all dreams are pleasant or prognostic. People dreams now, the same as they did in medieval and ancient times.

Dream are important in the christian tradition. Christ himself gained strength from dreams as he wandered for forty days and night in the wilderness. Even Satan dare not interrupt his spiritual dream-trance.

The Bible as well as other great books of historical and discovered religion shows trace of a general and substantial belief in dream. The parents of Christ were warned of the cruel order of Herod and fled with the Divine Child into Egypt. Pilate's wife, through the influence of a dream, advised her husband to have nothing to do with the conviction of Christ.

If Julius Caesar had been less skeptical about dreams he would have listen to the warning his wife, received in a dream.

Cicero relates the story of two traveling Arcadians who went to different lodgings—one to an inn, and the other to a private house. During the night the latter dreamed that his friend was begging for help. The dreamer awoke, but thinking the matter unworthy of notice, went to sleep again. The second time he dreamed his friend appeared, saying

it would be too late, for he had already been slaying and his body hid in a cart, under organic fertilizer. The cart was afterward sought for and the body found. Cicero also wrote:

“ If the God love men they will certainly disclose their purposes to them in sleep.”

Plato agreed in the general idea prevailing in his day, that there were divine manifestations to the soul in sleep.

Man is the microcosm or miniature world. He has a soul and mental firmament, bounded by the stellar dust and the Milky Way, and filled with the enigma of sun, satellites, and stars. He has also a physical plane, diversified by ocean, lakes, rivers, fertile valley, vast places, and mountains. All are in cosmic interdependency as they are in the macrocosm. Here tests the mystery of being-the grandest of subject include the dream!

Tartini, a distinguish violinist, composed his “Devil’s Sonata”, under the inspiration of a dream.

Poet Samuel Taylor Coleridge through dream influence composed his “Kublai Khan.”

Homer accorded to some dreams divine origin.

During third and fourth centuries, the super natural origin of dreams was so generally accepted that the fathers, relying upon the classics and the Bible as authority, made this belief as doctrine of the Christian Church.

Aristotle wrote; “There is a divination concerning some things in dreams not incredible.”

Camille Flammarion, in his great book “On Premonitory Dreams and Divination of The Future,” say: “I do not hesitate to affirm at the outset that occurrence of dreams foretelling future events with accuracy must be placed as certain.”

Question: “What is a dream?”

Camille Flamarion answers: “A dream is an event transpiring in that world belonging to the mind when the objective senses have withdrawn into rest or oblivion.

Then the spiritual man is living alone in the future or ahead of objective life and consequently lives man’s future first, developing conditions in a way that enable walking man to shape his action by warnings, so as make life a perfect existence.”

Question: “What relationship is sustained between the average man and his dream?”

Camille Flammarion answers: “A dream to the average or sensual

person, bears the same relation to his objective life that it maintained in the case of the ideal dreamer, but it means pleasure, sufferings, and advancement on a lower or material plane."

Question: "Why man not always able to correctly interpret his dreams?"

Camille Flammarion answers: "just as words fail sometimes to express ideas, so dreams fail sometimes in their mind pictures to portray coming events."

Question: "If they relate to the future, why is it we so often dream of the past?"

Camille Flammarion answers: "When a person dreams of past events, those events are warning of evil or good; sometimes they are stamped so indelibly upon the subjective mind that the least tendency of the waking mind to the past throw these pictures in relief on the dream consciousness."

Question: "Why is it that present environment often influence our dreams?"

Camille Flammarion answers: "Because the future of man is usually affected by the present, so if he makes the present by willful wrongs, or make it bright by right living it will necessary have influence on his dreams, as they are forecasting of the future."

Question: "What is an apparition?"

Camille Flammarion answers: "It is the subjective mind stored with the wisdom gained from future and in it strenuous effort to warn its present habitation-corporal body-of dangers just ahead takes on the shape of dear one as the most effective method of impairing this knowledge."

Question: "How does subjective deal with time?"

Camille Flammarion answers: "There is no past and future to subjectivity. It is all one living present."

Question: "If that so, why can't you tell us accurately of our future as you do of our past?"

Camille Flammarion answers: "Because events are like procession, they pass a few at a time and cast a shadow on subjective minds, and those which have passed before the waking mind are felt by other minds also and necessarily make a more lasting impression on the subjective mind."

Question. To illustrate: "A person on retiring or closing his eyes had a face appear to him, the forehead well formed but the lower part distorted. Explain this phenomenon?"

Camille Flammarion answers: "A changed state from perfect sleep or waking possessed him.

Now, the man's face was only the expression of his real thoughts and state of his business combined. His thoughts were strong and healthy, but business fagging, hence his own spirit is not a perfect likeness of his own soul, as it takes every atom of earthly composition perfectly normal to reproduce a perfect spirit of the soul or mortal man. He would have seen a true likeness of himself had conditions been favorable; thus a man knows when a complete whole is his portion. Study to make your surroundings always harmonious and remember that life is only being perfectly carried on when these conditions are unison."

Ending his answers Camille Flammarion.

Question: "How to develop the power to dream?"

Gustavus Hindman Miller answers: "Keep the mind clear and as free from material rubbish as is possible and go to sleep in a negative condition (this will, of course, have to be cultivated by the subject). A person can, if he will, completely relax his mind and body to the receptive mood required for dreams to appear, or true explanations of future events."



The following excerpts from "The Unknown," book by Camille Flammarion, the French astronomer shared us his collection of thoughts about dreams:

"We may see without eyes and hear without ears, not by unnatural excitement of our sense of vision or of hearing, for these accounts prove the contrary, but by some interior sense, psychic and mental.

"The soul, by its interior vision, may see not only what is passing at the greater distance, but it may also know in advance what is to happen in the future. The future exist potentially, determined by causes what bring to pass successive events."

"Positive observation proves the existence of a psychic world, as real as the world known to our senses."

"And now because the soul acts at a distance by some power that belong to it, are authorized to conclude that it exist as something real, and that it is the result of function of the brain?"

"Does light really exist?"

"Does heat exist?"

"Does sound exist?"

"No, They are only manifestations produced by movement."

"Very many scientific terms represent only result, not causes."

"The soul may be in the same case."

"The observation given in this work, the sensation, the impression, the vision, things heard, its, may indicated psychical effect produced without the brain."

"Yes. No doubt, but it does not seem so."

"Lets examine one instance" (page 156. From the book of Camille Flammarion "The Unknown."

"A young woman, adored by her husband, dies at Moscow. Her father-in-law, at Pulkovo, near St Petersburg, saw her that same hour by his side. She walked with him along the street; then she disappeared. Surprised, startled and terrified, he telegraphed to his son , and learned both the sickness and the death of his daughter-in-law."

"We are absolutely obliged to admit that something emanated from the dying woman and touched her father-in-law. The thing unknown may have been an ethereal movement, as in the case of light, and may have been an effect, a produce, a result; but this effect must have had a cause, and this cause eventually proceeded from the woman who was dying. Can the constitution of his brain explain this projection? I do not think that any anatomist or physiologist will give this question an affirmative answer. One feels that there is a force of unknown, proceeding, not from our physical organization, nut from that in us which we think."

"Take another example." (page 163).

A Lady in her own house hears a voice singing. It is voice of a friend now in a convent, and she faint, because she is sure it is the voice of the dead. At that moment that friend does really die, twenty miles away from her."

"Does not this give us the impression that one soul holds communication with another?"

"Here is another example."

"A child six years old stops in the middle of his play and cries out, frightened. Mamma, I have seen Mamma. At that moment his mother was dying far away from him." (page 124).

"A young girl at a ball stops shorts in the middle of a dance and cries. Bursting into tears. My father is dead. I have just seen him. At

that moment her father died. She did not even know that he was ill. “

“All these things present themselves to us indicating not physiologist operations of one brain acting on another, but psychic actions of spirit upon spirit. We feel that they indicate to us some power unknown.”

“A brother learns the death of his young sister by terrible nightmare.”

“A young girl sees beforehand in a dream, the man whom she will marry.”

“A mother sees her child lying in a road, covered with blood.”

“A theft is seen by somnambulist, and the execution of the criminal is foretold.”

“A gentleman sees in a dream, a lady whom he knows arriving at night in a railroad station. Her journey having been undertaken suddenly.”

“All these show unknown faculties in the soul. Our thoughts able to be transmitted to the mind of another. These phenomena prove that the soul exists, that it is endowed with faculties at present unknown. That is the logical way of commencing our study, which in the end may lead us to the problem of the after-life and immortality,” considered Kamille Flammarion.



All dreams possess an element of warning or prescience; some more than others. This is unknown to the many, but is known to the observing few. There are many people who have no natural taste for music and who do not know one note from another. There are also those who cannot distinguish one color from another. To the former there is no sound of harmony, and to the latter there is no blending colors.

One man apparently never dreams, another dreams occasionally, and still another more frequently, none attempt to interpret their dreams, or to observe what follows; therefore the verdict is “There is nothing in dreams. (Schopenhauer competently says: “No man can see over his own height...Intellect is invisible in the man who has none.”)

The first is like the blind man who denies the existence of light, because he does not perceive it. The second and third resemble the color-blind man, who sees but who persists in calling green blue and

contrary.

A fourth man sees in a dream a friend walking in the room; the vision is so vivid he instantly gets up and strikes a match. After making sure there is no intruder about the room he looks at his watch and goes back to bed. The next day he receives the unwelcome tidings that his friend died at the exact moment of the vision.

At another time he hears in his dream a familiar voice cry out in agony. Soon he hears of a shocking accident or distressing illness befalling the one whose voice he recognized in the dream.

The third man already referred to has about the same dream experience, but calls them strange coincidence.

Again the fourth man dreams of walking through green fields of corn, grass, or wheat. He noted after such dreams prosperous conditions follow for at least a few days. He also notes, if the area over which he passes is interspersed with rocks or other adverse signs, good and bad follow in the wake of the dream. If he succeeds in climbing a mountain and finds the top barren he will accomplish his object, but the deal will prove unprofitable. If it is green and spring-like in appearance. It will yield good results. If he sees muddy water, sickness, business desperation, or causes for jealousy may develop.

A nightmare suggests to the dreamer to be careful of health and diet, to relax his whole body, to sleep with his arms down and keep plenty of fresh air in the room.

He sums up the foregoing with a thousand similar incidents, and is led to believe certain dreams possess an element of warning.

### **THE THREE TYPES OF DREAMS**

There are three pure types of dreams, namely: subjective, physical, and spiritual. They relate to the past, present and future, and are influenced by past or subjective, physical and spiritual causes.

The latter is always prophetic, especially when it leaves a vivid impression on the conscious mind.

The former is possess an element of warning and prophecy, through the true meaning is hidden in symbols of allegory.

Physical dreams are more or less unimportant. They are usually super induced by the anxious walking mind and when this is so they possess no prophetic significance. Dreams induced by the opiate, fever, mesmerism and ill health come under this class.

We often observe matters of dress and exterior appearance



through mirrors, and we soon make the necessary alterations to put our bodies in harmony with existing formalities. Then, why not study more seriously the mental images reflected from the mirror of the soul upon our mind through the occult processes with in?

Thirdly, the spiritual dreams are brought about by the higher self penetrating the soul realm, and reflecting upon the waking mind approaching event. When we put our animal mind and soul in harmony with our higher self we become one with it, and therefore one with the universal mind or will by becoming a part of it. It is through the higher self we reach the infinite. It is through the lower self we fall into the whirlpool of matter.

Here are list of events which reflected physical dreams:

Before great moral or physical revolution or catastrophes occur, clouds will darken the horizon of the dream mind; storms will gather, lurid flames of lightning will flash their volatile anger. The explosive thunder will recklessly carry on its bombardment; bells will ring, strange knocking will be heard-symbol of a message-phantom forms will be seen. Familiar voices will call and plead with you, unknown visitors will threaten you, unearthly struggle with hideous giants and agonies of mind and body will possess you; malformation of the most hideous type will seize your vision; shrouded in sheets of a whitish vapor, evanescent specters, with pallid face and of warning countenance will cling around you, and contagion and famine will have their desolate impress upon the flower of health and the failed of plenty.

Thus all of us would be nightly warned in our circle or miniature world if we would develop subjective strength to retain the impressions left upon the dream mind. But in spite of all reason and conscience – in spite of inductive knowledge received through our senses we go on from day to day, and step by step, feeding our soul on the luscious fruit of the outward senses, until the rank weeds of selfishness have choked out all other forces.

Thus the soul filled with thought images that assume the form of vicious animals, homely visages fowls, rabid and snarling cats and dogs, leprous and virile serpents, cankerous lizards, slimy intestine worms, hairy and malicious insects. They are generated by greed, envy, jealous, covetousness, backbiting and other impure thoughts. With the soul filled with this conglomeration of virus and filth, why doubt a hell and its counterpart conditions, or expect the day or night to bring happiness?

If evil thoughts will invest the soul with ravenous microbes, good thoughts and deeds will starve and suppress their activity, and create a heaven to supplant them.

With this grand and eternal truth in view, man should ever think kindly of those about him., control his temper in word and action, seek his own think the best of thoughts, study to relieve the worthy poor, seek solace in the depth of being and let gentleness and meekness characterize his life. Then will sow the seeds of a present and future heaven. His day thoughts and his night thoughts in harmony will point with unerring forecast to a peaceful end. Spiritual and helpful warnings will fall upon the dream mind as gently as dew upon the flowers and as softly as a mother's kiss upon the lips of love.

When our external lives are guided by forces within, sweet are the word and message from those who seek divine love through the channels of their inner world of consciousness.

Here are also mixed dreams, due to a multitude of incidents arising from one or more sources, which being reflected upon the mind at the same instant produce an incoherent effect similar to that which might be produced by running the same newspaper through two or more presses all of different size type.

If you should pass on a train, at the speed of two miles a minute, through a forest of flowers and trees, your mind would be unable to distinguish one flower or tree from another. This is mixed dream and is due more than one case. These dreams are more difficult of interpretation than those belonging in spiritual type. In such dreams you may see water, letter, house, money, people and countless other things. The next day you may cross water or receive a letter, the other things you may not see, but annoyance or pleasure will follow.

Again, you may have a similar dream and not receive a letter or cross water in reality, but the waking life will be filled with the other dream pictures and you will experience disappointing or pleasant surprise as are indicated by the letter or water sign in your dream.

Now let's say couple words about allegorical dreams.

It is argued by the materialist, with some degree of streaking, that the healthy man does not dream. This is, perhaps true, in a way, but the whole man comprise the past, present and future. The past and future airways embrace more of the conditions that surround him than the present. The present is only acute stage, while the chronic stage considered from a personal view, is the past and future combine.

Man cannot eliminate entirely these state from himself, for while they are past and future to the personal mind, they are ever present to the higher subjective senses; he is therefor never in perfect health unless these state are in harmony with the present. The personal self, in a normal state cannot free itself from the past or from the anxious of the future.

**The reader should ever keep before his mind the fact that no man ever had the same dream twice.**

He may have had very similar dreams, but some detail will be missing. Nature seems to abhor the duplicate. You could not find two dreams alike. A man cannot live two days exactly alike. Different influence and passion will possess him. Consequently no two dreams can be had under exactly same influence. Stereotypes are peculiarity the invention of man and not of God or nature.

Since it is impossible to find a man twice in exactly the same mental state , it is equally impossible for him to dream the same dream twice, therefor it is only possible to approximate dream interpretation by classing and family.

### **DREAM SYMBOLS**

All men are acquainted with health and sickness, love and hate, success and failer. Sickness, hate and failure belong to kindred families, and often ally their forces in such a way that it is hard to say whether the dreamer will fail in love, health or busyness undertaking. But at all time bad symbol is warning of evil through that evil may be minimized or exaggerated or vice versa, according as sign s are good.

Thus, if the dream symbol indicates wealth or fortune to the present, his waking life may be gladdened by receiving or seeing a fifty-cent piece, or finding assuring work, while the same symbol to a wealthy man would mean many dollar or favorable turn in affairs.

During sleep the will suspended, learning the mind often a prey to its own fancy. The slightest attack of an enemy may be foretold the unbridled imagination exaggeration the mental picture into monstrous shark or snake, when, indeed, a much less portentous sign was cast from the dream mold.

A woman may see a serpent in waking life and through fright lose reason or self-control. She imagine it pursues her when in reality it is going an opposite direction, in a like way dreams may be many times unreal.

God the highest subjective sources of intelligence, may in a dream leave impression or presentiment on the mind of man, the highest objective sources of intelligence.

The physical sun sends its light into the dark corners of the earth, and God, the Spiritual Sun, imparts spiritual light into the passive and receptive soul.

Man by hiding in a cave or closing the windows and doors of his house, may shut all physical light; so he may sleep his soul in sensual debauchery until all spiritual light is shut out.

The dream mind often influenced by walking mind. When the waking mind dwelt upon any subject, the dream mind is more or less influenced by it, and it often assists the walking mind in solving difficult problems. The personal future, embodied in the active states of the universal mind, may affect the dream mind, producing premonition of death, accidents, and misfortune.

The objective mind rejoice or lament over the aspects of the past and present, while the spiritual mind, starved with the personal future, either laments or rejoice over the prospective condition.

One is barometer of the past, while the other is the barometer of the future. If we study carefully the spiritual impression left upon the dream mind through the interpretation of this book, we will be able to shape our future in accordance with spiritual law" said GUSTAVUS HINDMAN MILLER about his book "10,000 DREAMS INTERPRETED." Barnes & Noble. NEW YORK. 1996.

## The Bad Seed

Souls of the crooks and criminals, sadists and serial rapists, bastards and assholes, sons of bitches, all the creatures, small and large of this socio-economic class, have any perspective for righteous life?

Plato asked the question centuries ago: "How could a wicked character be given by Gods?" Can the fruit harbor a bad seed? Or perhaps the criminal psychopath has no soul at all?

In reply to this question of the bad seed, a question which asks is about the nature of evil, and we undertaking to inquire into that figure who was the ultimate criminal psychopathic murder of modern times, if not of all times: Vladimir Lenin (1872-1924).

An inquiry into Lenin offers benefits beyond a comparative study of many puzzling cases of sadistic killers and torturers. Lenin was psychopathy political tyranny. He killed minimum 15-20 million people, mostly Russia origin and used for this action Jewish professional killers. His body lay in the Mausoleum in the Red square and his soul hovering over the land. We interesting, does almighty God give forgive him and his soul find final rest?

By looking closely at Lenin, we may miss the demon closer to home. The habits of Lenin, reported by reliable information and assessed by reliable historians and biographers give evidence of an identification with or possession by his evil spirit. The principle difference between Lenin's evil spirit and other same spirits like crooks and shoplifters is only one. Lenin's evil outcome is manifold higher then others and compel us to think:

Where is the limit of evil doing and what must be such evils punishment.

Lenin's charterer and his deeds change 20<sup>th</sup> centuries history. His life and proceedings characterized and symbolized traditional description of evil, death, and destruction, which reach cosmic level.

Near the end in Lenin's last speech to his red commanders, he said: "come what may, my heart remain ice-cold," At a staff conference in Gorky where he spent his last days, he admiringly praised Stalin and Trotsky, also two prominent killers. He said, " He (Stalin or Trotsky) has proven himself to be ice-cold...He was with me through all the difficult days, he always ice-cold. Where ever it become really bad, he turned ice-cold."

The very bottom of hell, according to Dante, is a realm of ice, inhibited by the arch criminals Cain, Judas and Lucifer. Legends, superstitions, and the dogma of the inquisition of the late middle-ages through the Renaissance claims that the Devil's penis is icy and his semen is cold.

Lenin once live in exile, with permanent ice and freeze. He feel very good and time of exile in Shushenskoe counted as very productive time in his life. He wrote his first significant book "The Development Capitalism in Russia." Hear his psychological trait that goes with the iced heart is rigidity, an incapacity to yield, to flow, to let go. There are lot of testimonies that Lenin's charterer even in difficult moment was firm, inflexible, immovable, obstinately, rigid and always been targeted to decrees Russia population, clean it from German and West European influence. And in this way his assistants been also ice-hearted Jewish origin wrongdoers.

A more common image of Hell is fire. The Devil has long been associated with ice and fire. Lenin used fire for his demonic work – Red Army and Zionist Red Flag, which set the stage for his accession to power.

Fire has many symbolic values: transformational, baptismal, warming and culturing, and bringing light to darkness. For Lenin, fire's potential was limited to the destructive proceedings in the Far East District, Volga River area, the Ukraine and the Caucasus, everywhere were Lenin's Red soldiers put its Bolshevik step.

Lenin's personal relation with own nation vividly demonstrate next passages from his proceedings and totally destructive published books. "Russian man is bad worker," "We must fool 'Ivans,' without fooling 'Ivans' we are not going to take over power," "And I don't give a damn about Russians." Russians are shitheads," The true Russian man is Great Russia, chauvinist, virtually scoundrel and rapist." All this are Lenin's words from different sources!

"Every military Kozaks must imprisoned!" "Short every single one of them." It is Lenin's resolution.

Lenin wrote to Bolsheviks in Penza: "Hang! Definitely hang, so people could see. At least 100 prosperous peasants!"

In the end of 1917 Lenin suggested to short every one out of ten unemployed. At that time because of Bolsheviks organized mass turmoil in the country was mass unemployment.

To the Soviet representative in Switzerland Lenin ordered all this: "Give work Russia fools! Let them sent here the best clippings of newspaper articles, not just random stuff. Like these idiots were doing until now."

"Take hostages in rearward! Put them in the front row of advancing Red Army men units, shot at their back!" "Send 'Red' thugs in regions where 'green' men activating. Hang every disguised 'green' officers, rich men, priest, Kulak, land lord, pay to murders 100 rubles each." Where Lenin's soul go after this eligible abhor activity?

Thus Lenin's soul is in problematic places. His body not bury. He was humorless and this trait again show us how freakish he was. Freakish here, will be freakish in the spiritual world. It is very natural. Humor is the very important attribute which make differences between human and animals. "Hitler had no humor," said Albert Speer, in his fundamental autobiographical book "Inside the Therd Reich." Speer was Nazi architect and armament minister. Lenin's every secretary who worked daily with him announced that they never heard him laugh heartily, and a companion and class-mate of his youth from Samara said that "he was

totally lacking in a spirit of self...irony...He could not...pass over something with a smile." Among emigration mates and Russia "Muziks"(country man) he never laughing or joked." Man who has not sense of humor is evil limited individual and that is the sign of the demonic and his soul never find rest place in the spiritual world.

James Hillman in his "The Soul's Code," indicated that some portion of past life influence in next life. The hereditary contamination may lie in your chromosomes, but what put it there is karma. "The Bad Seed reflects something you must endure personally and something belonging to the history of the world, its Zeitgeist (Spirit of the time)." Where you been in our planet, in jungle of Amazon or China lowland, or where your body is set up so as to produce unusual philosophical reactions, all this karma resulting from previous incarnations. There is a metaphysical mystery at work, which the limits of human reason cannot grasp: Even the worst of the Bad Seed takes part in cosmic pattern of the zeitgeist. Lenin's personal karma belong to a world plan.

Apart from biological and environmental factors, the essence to destroy existed within all human. It is humans propensity. Violence, crime, murder, and cruelty belong to the human souls as its shadow. The Bible give this shadow, which reflected in Ten Commandments, prohibitions against theft, murder, adultery, lying, and envy. These universal tendencies are the basis for protective social forms, political organizations, and moral constrains. Lenin know the shadow all too well, indulged it, was obsessed by it, and strove to purge it; He upheaval the meaning of these faculties and violently change it and made it unseen early gigantic swings.

The Bad Seed takes pleasure in malice, enjoining destruction. Lenin's biography give us some dogmatic diagnostic signs of what to look for his childhood and early adult years. His brother Alexander been high rank criminal with evil inclination. Probably Lenin been under his full influence. Alexander left this world in scaffolding and could not open his great wrong demonic propensity. Lenin could. Later Lenin brilliantly demonstrated his Bad Seeds reaches criminal potential: the cold eyes and frosty heart, the humorlessness; the certitude, arrogance, inflexibility, purity, the financial projection of shadow; the being out of step with time, mystical sense of luck, rage at being blocked, crossed, or dissed; the paranoid demand for trust and loyalty; attraction to myths and symbols, of "evil" (Red Star, Zionist symbols of Hammer and circle, fire and apocalypses) raptures, seizures, and moment of estrangement and/or call to transcendence; the

fear of powerlessness as ordinariness, ignorance, importance. He with great pleasure ordered and signed directives to kill dozens of million innocent Russians who have not even tiny chance to protect themselves. After all in what department of spiritual world going Lenin and his like criminals?

## The Evil Spirit

According to the Kabbalah, when the God created evil beings, the Creator intended that in the material world there would be a power of evil that would necessitate choice on the part of men in order that he might be again united with the Infinite Light. It is almost as if there was a dual quality to God's nature, half of which is good and half of which is "evil." When God manifested into man negative "evil" spirit, this act not destroyed, but harmonized and equilibrate with the positive "good." This is the eternal struggle in man's soul between good and evil. Man is awake and "aware." He even stated truth: "I think, therefore I am,"(Rene Descartes). Man knows he is. But man is not just part of God, he is God on a lower, material level just as a photon is a unite of light, not a part of light, but light itself with all of light's qualities and attributes.

Negative, evil spirit manifested in man as follows:

1. Negative fire-arrogance
2. Negative air-superfluous talk
3. Negative water-cupidity
4. Negative earth-melancholy

Notable and respect Rabbi L.I. Krakovsky above mentioned four elements described in such form:

The element of water in the world is called 'proud water.' In man this is the white fluid or lymph which is the source of his phlegmatic states. This power seduces man to iniquity. In the source it is called the great cloud.

The second element is the fire which burns the world in its flame and from it is also derived the fire of hell. In man it is the gall which embitters the world with its bitterness.

The third element is air, or wind. It is a whirlwind from out of the north which stirs up the entire world.

The fourth element is that of earth, the black earth, the dry. the empty.



The dual concept of “good” and “evil” vividly represented in Kabalah. We see it in the worlds of matter and “antimatter.” As early as 1930, physicists had postulated that for each atomic particle antiparticle existed. That meant that the negatively charged electron should have as equivalent an anti electron with similar properties. The same would be truth of a negative charged proton, in contrast with the actual proton, which is positively charged. The neutron which is uncharged, would have its equivalent in anti neutron with a magnetic field oriented in the opposite direction to that of the regular neutron.

In 1932, the American physicist Carl D. Anderson discovered the anti-electron which was known today as positron. The “antiproton and the “antineutron” were discovered in 1956. These discoveries boosted to further speculations among physicists and simply pandits who argued that at the time of the explosion of “cosmic egg” a particle and antiparticle must have formed. This theory finally actualized by Jewish physicist Maurice Goldhaber, who has suggested the idea of the existence of a Universe of matter and an Anti-Universe of anti-matter, which he called “cosmos” and anticocosmos” respectively.

After Big Bang created two kind of mater and antimatter. First are what we see ground, mountains, rivers, other is its inverse. This duality of nature, so evident throughout the created universe, has been termed by “the opposites.” The action of these “opposites” is linked by the so called alternative school to the positive and negative poles of an electric circuit, or to the or to the diastole and systole moment of the heart. According to this notion “without opposition there is not manifestation energy.” The list of opposites that can be cited is endless. Among them there are progression and regression, extroversion and introversion, thinking and feeling and so on.

We must know that we are involving two set of bodies—one is physical body we inhabited for may be 80 plus years, the other aura body we inhabited for thousand years. We must take good care for our aura body as well as pay appropriate attention on the physical body, while we live in psychical world.

One of the best thing we can do for our aura body is yogic breathing exercise or spiritual excises of every kind. The aura of an 80 years old person who has been breathing correctly will be in far better shape than of a much younger person, who has been taking drugs for a few years. When the 80 years old person passed on because their aura body is virile and pure, then they was not be like an 80 years old person on the other world, but will appear much younger.

Some people had passed over and usually said: "If only I had my life over again I would do this and this...", and when they are said this, this don't mean bung car or house, but they mean that they would do things that would help them spiritual development. Highly likely that if this last seconds, before death desires had been valid, in this case this man going more highly spiritual realm than he had "been previous life. But it is only our presumption.

Thus the aware of "Evil," is so necessary and useful as "Good," and always should take care about their balance.

## The Soul Guides

As we noted above some souls have personal or collective guides. Guides are guardian angels. The awareness level of the soul determines to some extent the degree of advancement of the guide assigned to them. Guardian angels in fact are teachers. They have only one student or many under their direction. Angels at the senior level of ability and above usually work with an entire group of souls in the spirit world and on earth. These guardian angels or so-called guides have other entities who assist them. Most probably the guides assistants are some angels from Lucifer's educational department. As a result, some people may have more than one guide. Some distinguish journeyer souls name are very popular in spiritual world and he is known even in high echelons of angelic hierarchy.

Journeyer souls which temporary come back to their bodies stated that personal spiritual beings names range from ordinary, impulsive, or quint-sounded words, to the bizarre. Some return souls enable to verbalize their guides name because the sound cannot be duplicated. It is very important for soul understand the purpose of why certain guides are assign to them, rather than possessing their name. As usual lackadaisically and eagerly to knowledge souls when they been alive and lived upon earth know the names of their guardian angels. If they did not know that means only one, soul not yet matured.

Reportedly the majority of humanity have not guardian angels. Vicious, drug-usurers, drunkards, stupids, cowards and representatives of criminal nations and ftaternity have not future and their fate is miserable. They finally going into inferno.

Angels are assigned to every human being. And every day they recorded their deeds, so that does everything he does is known to

the Holy Blessed One, and everything is put down on his record and marked with a seal. When a person is righteous, his righteousness is recorded; when a person does wrong, wrongdoing is recorded. Accordingly, when a righteous person arrives at the end of his days, his recording angels precede him into heaven singing his praise...But when a wicked person dies, one who did not bring himself to turn in repentance to God, the Holy Blessed One says: " Let your soul be blasted in despair! How many times did I call upon you to repent and you did not?" written in Pesikta Rabbati (44:8).

The concept of personalized spiritual beings goes far back in antiquity to our earliest origin. Anthropological studies at the sites of prehistoric people suggest idea that totemic symbols evoked individual protection. Later some 5,000 years ago as city-states arose in Mesopotamia, Nile delta and Mokhendjodaro in India, official deities become identified with state religions. These gods were more remote and even generated fear. Thus, personal and family deities assumed great importance in the day-to day life of people for protection. A personal guardian angel served each deserve person or family, or nation, and could be called upon for divine help during a crises. This tradition has been carried down into our culture of today.

Aumakua is a personal god to Hawaiians. In visions and dreams, Aumakua can either assist or reprimand an individual.

In northern America, the Iroquis believe a human's own inner spiritual power is called Orenda, which is connected to a higher personal Orenda spirit. This guardian is able to resist the powers of harm and evil directed at an individual. The consent of soul watchers who function as guides is part of the belief system of many native American culture. The Zuni tribes of Southwest have oral traditions in their mythology of god-like beings with personal existence. They are called "the maker and holders of life path" and are considered the caretaker of souls. There are other cultures around the world which also believe someone other than God is watching over them to to personally intercede on their behalf.

If person by his inside feeling eagerly seek protective angel and even determine his name, he definitely find his guardian angel and step by step developed productive relationship with him. In such way had been found Jehovah God by Abraham and Aryan origin angel Zahrim from Mohenjo Daro by one of the author of this lines.

When people pray or meditate, they want to reach out to an entity with whom they are acquainted with aspiration. It is clear to ask for

aid from a figure which can be clearly identified in the human mind. Regardless of humans diverse religious preference or degree of faith an, people also feel if there is a supreme God. This divinity is too busy to bother about their individual problems. People often express unworthiness for a direct association with God. As a result, the world's major religions have used prophets who once lived on earth to serve people as intermediate with God.

Millions of people derive benefit from the teachings of these powerful souls who incarnated on earth as prophets in our historical past. Possibly because some of these prophets have been elevated to divine status themselves, they are not personal enough anymore. These learned teachers remain with us over thousands of earth years to assist in our trials before, during, and after countless lives.

## The Beginner Soul

There are two types of beginner souls:

1. Souls who are truly young in terms to an existence out of the spirit world, and
2. Souls who have been reincarnating on Earth for a long period of relative time, but still remain immature. Both type of beginner souls are in the lowest level of spiritual life.

**There is absolutely incontrovertible evidences that more than three-quarters of all souls who inhabit human bodies on earth today are still in the lowest stage of development.**

It is very discouraging statement for numerous individual because it means most of our human population is operating at the lower and of their training. When we see so much negative cross-cultural misunderstanding and violence, become clear that high percentage of lower level souls on the earth is truth.

According Ph.D Michael Newton "Percentage by soul level...are as follows: Level I, 42%; Level II, 31%; Level III, 17%; Level IV, 9%; and Level V, 1%." Now the world's population almost reach 8 billion inhabitants and possibly we may have only few hundred thousand people on earth at level V. It is senior level and probably we have not yet master level soul.

By some reason which known only several chosen man every senior and master level souls belong Archangel Satan. In the whole find protection from Satan is very difficult. For humans find protec-

tion from Jesus is very easy. For this enough solemnly announced that Jesus is your master, made baptismal service and then be Jesus obedient servant. Make the same and be under Satan's wings shadow is very, very difficult. For this necessary during 7.5 hours answer on the 1000 questions. And at list 750 answers ought to be correct. But it is not enough. Aspirant individual who search Satan's protection should be financially strong. He must conformed that as mentally as well as financially he is independence and will be stand firm during any kind of financial cataclysms. Also aspirant to be under Satan's protection should be at least five books author and physically strong enough. Contender must make one round trip around the glob. In addition will be good but it is not necessary to visit the "Roof of Planet" Tibet.

Satan protect and stimulate people who favorite knowledge and travel. In the whole he monitoring small number of people. May be less then the one percent out of global population. They are master level souls in any incarnation and are very influential people. They owned most part of the world wealth. Go to trail by yourself:

World's richest 1 percent people own 50 percent of world's wealth.

71 ml of planets inhabitants assets are 110 trillion dollars or 46 percent of global total. That is average \$1,5 ml per person. The remaining \$ 130 tr. distributing on 7 bl people.

Here is one more example of the world's disparity in wealth:

85 richest people in the world have \$3,5 bl. This is the about half of global wealth combine. Absolutely majority of this this people are Satan's active followers or in many forms sympathized him. As a rule the Satan's follower officially never announced that he is the Satan's follower. It is common practices among Satanists.

In some countries Satan's supporters number is more than one percent. For example in the United States of America above mentioned one percent in 1980 was no less then 10 percent of countries population. In 2008-12 years this number rose to nearly 20 percent. Almost every one united into different Christian churches.

In 1980 in America worked so called 90/10 rules puzzle enigma. That meant that in this time 10 percent of American's controlled 90 percent of countries wealth. And on the contrary 90 percent of countries inhabitant owned 10 percent of America's wealth.

This proportion last time, especially during Obama administration changed into more strong proportion 80/20. That means that now 20 percent of USA inhabitants control 80 percent of countries wealth and on the contrary, 80 percent American's owned 20 percent of countries wealth.

USA is richest country in the world and archangel Satan feel here very good. Because of his great job 0.7 percent of USA population owned greater than one million dollar. 7,7 percent of Americans have from \$100,000 – one million. 22.9 percent have from \$10,000 till 100,000. And 68,7 percent have less than 10,000. This process have tendency to rise and soon proportion changed on 70/30. then 60/40 and at last balance rich divine level 50/50. And Satan-Lucifer's job in this country brilliantly will have done.

Reader! Think what's mean divine proportion 50/50, but this not elevate master souls number.

What is significant about the high percentage of souls in the early stages of development is our rapidly multiplying population and the urgency babies have for available souls. Earth population increasing by 260,000 children per day. This human necessity for souls means they must normally be drawn from a spiritual pool of less advanced entities who require more incarnations to progress and are, therefore, more available to return to another life.

Rapid acceleration in spiritual development is uncommon. Every case is unique. There are many cases where soul has been incarnating for up to 30,000 years on earth and is still in the lower level of I and II.

The beginner soul may live a number of lives in a state of confusion and ineffectiveness, influenced by an earth curriculum which is different from the coherence and supportive harmony of the spirit world. Less developed souls are inclined to surrender their will to the controlling aspects of human society, with socioeconomic structure which causes a large proportion of people to subordinate to other. The inexperienced souls tends to be stiffed by a lack of independent thinking. They also lean towards being self-centered and don't easily accept others for who they are.

Every soul once was a beginner. If he become angry, resentful, babler, Pharisaiically flatter, and also confused in every life situations, this does not necessary mean that he poses an undeveloped soul.

Soul development is complex matter where we all progress depend on various situations. The important thing is to recognize where he made fault, ate own shit and drink own urine and have the courage and self sufficiency to make constant adjustment in his life. If he do this he might to be become extremely devoted to study with forward-looking attitude. It is not exception when in the first view very negative beginner shortest possible time become advanced soul, but as we mentioned early majority of souls stay in the low and mediocre levels.

## Intermediate and Advanced Souls

Gathering information about spiritual activity from souls who are in the higher stage of development is very difficult. This is because the complex nature of memory and knowledge at this level can make it difficult, not to say impossible to sift out what these people recognized, know and what they hidden.

The mark of an advanced spirit is one who has patience with society and show extraordinary coping skills. Most prominent is their exceptional insight. Some of them able to disregard own physical needs and live in reduced circumstance.

Advanced and master soul's span of incarnations staggering going far back into distant past of human history. Often it is period 130,000 years ago, before the last great Ice Age spread over the planet. At that time burned soul incarnated thousand times passed the warmer climate of the middle Paleolithic period of Earth's history. If we followed Darwinism, soul's figure changing from slightly bent to a more erect posture. As he moved forward in time souls sloping forehead became more vertical over thousand of years in different bodies.

Paleontologist have estimate Homo Erectus, an ape-like ancestor of modern-day humans, appeared at least 1.7 million years ago. Some advanced Souls claimed that highly advanced souls evaluated life on earth for over a million years.

Archaic Homo Sapience evolved several hundred thousand years ago. Within the last 100,000 years, created spiritual consciousness and communication. Thus it is possible souls existed in bodies more advanced than Homo Erectus, who died out about a quarter of million years ago. Step by step beginner souls developed and have seeded the earth in different cycles.

One of the duties of souls guardian angel is to give new contender soul full information about his genealogy from the beginning until his last die. Now soul have full information his spiritual evolution and failure.

## Children in Heaven

It is mystic why uncorrectable and innocent child ought to die, but unpredictable God's plan. Children from two years and up during heavy disease become more spiritual and serious. It seems that they become

elders. When child incurable sick, in an appointed time child aware that she will die. They know it by heart, not by head. She not fear to speak about it and die good. As younger baby as more she know.

Elizabeth Kubler-Ross by profession child doctor several times saw how heavily sick child's face not long before die become quite as awaiting something. Doctor Kubler-Ross considered that as soon as baby's face receive quieten-obedient view it is the real sign of death is at hand. Child in this moment might to see already died parents or brothers and sisters.

As usual sick baby fear stay alone and always ask parents or nurse be near her, but if death is close they can said: " Go father home and take a rest, you are very tired." Soon after that father got call from hospital that his baby die.

Some people believe that only children born in the church get into heaven not the children born outside the church. It is not truth. Baptism serves only one purposes, it remind us that we need to be regenerated, change mind and become perfect. Children do not need act of regeneration. it need only corrupt individuals. Every child who dies no matter where he or she was born within church or outside of church, with devoted or irrelevant parents is accepted by the Lord after death, brought up into heaven. In appropriate time they got direct knowledge of the truth; and then being continually perfected in intelligence and wisdom, all such child are led into heaven and become angels.

Anyone who think rationally can release that no one is born to go to hell. Everyone is born to go heaven.

Children who die are still children in the other life. They have the same kind of childlike mind, the same unknowing innocence. The condition of children in the spiritual world is vastly better than that of children in our world, because they are not clothed their earthly body. Also an earthly body is inheritantly heavy and in spiritual world they have angelic body, but they are only just beginning to be able to become angels; they are not angels, but only angels-to-be.

As soon as children are reawaken, which happened immediately after their death, they are taken to heaven and entrusted to female angels who loved children tenderly during their physical lives. Soon children beginning speak in angelic language.

At once after their death and there is nothing strange about it, children do not enter the state of angelic level. They gradually brought into that state through growing appearance of what is good and true. That happened according to the design of Heaven.



## **What language has spoken in the garden Of eden and what is an angelic music**

*(Excerpt taken out from the Satan's "Heavenly Chronicles,"  
written by Alfredo Navegante)*

Once during their annual meeting in the Varskvlaveti city Lucifer and his disciples talk about Eden Language. It was difficult for mankind time. The WWII was on the go and approaching final time of our planet. Every one tried to find answer why so nice planet finishing their life so fast and disgracefully.

The Varskvlaveti city was comparably safety geographical area. By some miracle military activity not found in this place and people want to lodged there. Even through climate in canyon was pretty tough visitors and resident seekers been lot. They live in multiple hotels and hostelryes.

Alfredo Navegante's home welcome every traveler-mountaineers who thought, how to save our planet. Satan's supporters were among them.

"Thus if we want to get to the heart of the matter, particular in what language in the beginning had been spoken in the Garden of Eden we must over top several theoretical obstacles?" said the Lucifer and added:

"Apostle John notes, that in the beginning was the word, and word was with God, and word was God" (John 1:1).

So with word and from word God created everything include Garden of Eden, their inhabitants and many other things. The word, oration and telepathic contacts were main tools for relation among God, angels and people. Are you agree with my point of view?"

Disciples agreed and then Lucifer conclude:

"There are irrefutable evidences that in the beginning people talk in Proto Acadian (Assyrian-Babylonian) language. It was first and probably last known language of Eden Garden. This language was used before deluge as one and only understandable language for everyone. After the Babel Tower's destruction God created new languages for each separate groups of people. People not understand to each other and that was in God's interest because He did not want human race consolidation and strengthen. He did not want human race domination in the universe, but it is not today's subject of discussion."

"So before deluge, basal language in the universe and particular in the Eden Garden was Proto Acadian language. Am I understand you

correctly my Potentate?" Said former beggar, traveler – mathematician and Kingston University's Professor, Lucifer's eagerly follower Barington Richards.

"Exactly", agreed Lucifer, and again conclude:

"It seems that Proto Acadian was the basal language in Eden Garden and then from this language flowing out Hebrew language. In a big degree Proto Accadian and Hebrew languages are same. Even though Apostle John had written that first was word, by my opinion the world is considerably elder than the origin the word, speech, the Hebrew and other languages. Because of this in the Garden of Eden created living beings had spoken in Akadian language. This is Mesopotamia region where the ancestress of Jews lived," summing up Lucifer.

"It is truth if we considered that Garden of Eden located in the Mesopotamia area, but if it located in the Caucasus area, which pretended to be Eden Garden place, in this case Arcadian, that is Assyrian-Babylonian language less probable have been used in the Caucasus. There are not any artifacts about Babylonians existence in the Caucasus," said Alfredo Navegante.

"That is one of the obstacle which we said aforementioned and we must over topped it tonight," said Lucifer and went on:

"God and their angels have spoken in divine or celestial language. Some times this highest language called Angelic or Syriac language. God's divine court also used this language. It was main communicative language among multiple angels, which rush to done their job in different corner of the universe. This language was out of sight from mankind. I believe that first human beings in Garden of Eden had spoken partly in Angelic language and then gradually beginning speak in Proto Acadian language. Keep holy angelic language and maintain human languages was my duty, because I am as right hand of the Most High," stress Lucifer.

"So angelic language was hidden from human and was understandable for only Enoch and Elijah when they elevated into heaven. If by some reason human would have elevated into heaven and study angelic language, only one celestial languages in the universe, in this case everything will have capable of being understood for them," again interference in conversation Professor Barindton Richards.

"That's right, but it is only about heaven," said Lucifer.

"It's come out that on the earth people spoken on human language, but we must be circumspectly close to this, "what is in Genesis written: "And the whole earth was one language and one speech,"

(Geneses 11;13?). Later after deluge Bible indicate that, "...Abram the Hebrew..." that means that Abram after deluge become Hebrew... (Geneses 14:13), where is truth?" referred to his point of view former student and gangster Guaram Beri and added:

"Truth is somewhere in the middle. It is clear that Father of Jew's has spoken on Hebrew, which created from Acadia and Chaldean languages," expressed presumption Baringtom Richards.

"You are right here Bary. In conclusion I ought to say that language spoken in the Garden of Eden was factually Chaldean. This language has Proto-Acadian – Babylonian origin with angelic language connection. Later from this language flow out Hebrew, which make this language more spiritual. Just in this language I have spoken with Eve, later the most high in Hebrew spoken with Abram and give him immortal instructions which make this nation cornerstone of humanity," said Lucifer.

"Thus if we upshot, come out that God in the Garden of Eden with first creators spoke in Chaldean-Hebrew. In the same time we must not forget that God able directly thoughts the words through subconscious of human's mind," said Lucifer.

After little break during which disciples share their point of view about discuss, Lucifer continued:

"Now lets explain the essence of the topic more deeply, we, angels as well as humans have two sides of brain. The right brain is more spatial and uses a 3-D visual-feeling language. The left brain is different and uses a 2-D language. Science is more left brain and religious is more right brain. Normal spoken and written language is processed in the left brain. The tree of knowledge of good and evil is a 2-D. This tree connected to left brain neurons. They look like little tree. There created notion: This is good and this is evil. The tree of knowledge of good and evil is not about integration where good and evil combine into neutrality. Integration is right brain; tree of life of good and evil is left one. I am Satan and speaking the original linguistic language of the left brain. When I have maden the Lord-Governor of the earth I change statue and get on God's and men supporter angel. Satan was not always the devil but was once Lucifer the bringing the light, that is knowledge. God remains 3-D or else and he cannot be totally omnipresent. I fasten the connects with the 3-D to 2-D; That is connected left and right part of brain. Without this connection men will surly die.

Before the right brain to left brain transition, the spatial language of pre-humans would have been based on visual and emotional clues.

As Chinese said picture (and its subjectivity) is worth a 1000 words because spatial language is quicker and denser. If we take the picture and break it down with modern language, we differentiate it into all its tiny separate parts via the left brain. By tradition Adam after the fall was symbolically considered the father of science and math, because he was now left brained.

An older couple know each other so well, that they can finish each others sentences and can sense what the other wants even before anything is spoken. This is 3-D language. Love is 3-D and allows access to other 3-D, but it takes years of practice to associate simple evidences for their complex meaning and actions. One gesture can be worth a 100 word.

Above mentioned couple getting Alzheimer and inasmuch so forget their privet 3-D language. They no longer know how to finish a sentence or even what the subtle gesture of their mate means. Now they need to start again with 2-D language so they can created a meeting on the mind as Adam and Eve after the fall. It is like when paradise is lost and life become harder.

I am not trying to left brain pin point a different omens in time and space," sad Lucifer, "This is only what left brain want. I am trying to use both sides of the brain to created the context that led to the change. Going from 3-D to 2-D created a new range of necessities, leading to differential invention of civilization.

I would guess the oldest language would have been symbolic instead of modern language," said Lucifer, "Symbolism is a spatial language with a symbol meaning. The statue of liberty is an object to the left brain. This object is also a symbol of the concept of liberty, which requires intuition to completely understand, this is more right brain. Since the brain was shifting right to left, the first language will retain trace of the 3-D right and then shift to the definitive left.

Definitive language of the left brain gradually evolves from this beginning. The fable of Rumpelstiltskin is appropriate. A poor miller with a beautiful doughtier has to guess his name of this mischievous sprite to gain control over him. Symbolism is 3-D and nebulous, without definitive containment due to the gods. As left brain words appears, human gain more control over object.

But in the beginning the world is not easy to control, since everything appears to the magic and charming powers. Once we give each object a left brain souls, we can pin it down and control. This topic looks for the Rumpelstiltskin word, to pin the first language down so

its subject to control. I am staying symbolic leaving the original language more like it was fuzzy," sad Lucifer.

"God would have spoken in symbols, so his words would retain the expansive and discomfiture, not sleight of hand. Satan having personality firmware was more 2-D or left brain(Good and evil 2-D) and this language would try to undermine God, by removing the symbolic fuzzy Rumpelstiltskin.

Once the tree is only a tree, which ought to be first modern human word. It has a magic power has been removed from the Gods influence and now is under human and Satan control.

Certainly, Adam or Eve spoken in any language attributed to any culture, as their were no culture at that time.

Grunts, groans and hand motion would have been the only way to communicate with each other or the beast of the earth.

God on the other hand would have only planted ideas and thoughts into their heads. Aside from telepathy and speech without words and all the other craziness. It would require that God actually planted grunts and groans in their minds which is huge divergence from the Bible.

And the Lord said behold the people is one and they have all one language; and this they began to make the people believe their culture and language came first, which is of course false.

Grunts and groans are impossible to used as communicative language," sad Lucifer,"Imagine try to say "Lets there be light " using Grunts and groans. Can God used international Morse Code? Grunt for dot, groan for dash. It is going to absurdity. May be hand signals? May be you know other practical way to communication in the beginning?

So what we have. What was the spoken language in Eden? The Bible implies that God spoke in Hebrew. That is only one and perfect explanation. Are you agree with me? If it is so than communicate "tiger attack" with hand waving. If you can you win I lost." Sad Lucifer and finishing midnights explanation about Garden Eden Language.

## The Aliens

Some people argue that the aliens come from planets in other solar systems; others claim that they emerge from black holes in space, from a parallel universe, or even from inside the earth itself. When the first close encounters occurred in 1950's, it was easy for the contactees

to believe that the being whom they met came from the other world. For example no one contradict Howard Menger when he said that he had encountered friendly space people who told him they came from the moon. Sometimes contactees claimed that they had met aliens from planets in other solar systems. Astronomer Carl Sagan believes it is not unconscionable that there may be planets that could sustain intelligent life in other galaxies. However vast distant separate us from such planets. Even using fastest spacecraft it would still take 80.000 years to reach it. Some astronomers believe that black holes are doorways and even could be shortcut for traveler through time and space. One of the most popular version among others is speculation that in the soul realm live not only human souls but extraterrestrial human souls too and they periodically visited our planet.

Eye witnesses report a number of different type of alien visitors. There have been reports of space creators for centuries, but the number of sightings dramatically increase since the first flying sources were seen in the late 1940's. And aliens come in a problematic variety of shape and sizes. However aliens are not very different from human beings-most have two arms, two legs, and one head.

A glowing alien less than four feet tall appeared to the Sutton family of Hopkinsville, Kentucky, on the night of August 21, 1955. The creature had long arms ending in claw like hands, a round head, pointed ears, and bulging yellow eyes. This creature terrorized the Sutton family throughout the night.

The humanoid seen by Antonio Villas Boas on October 15, 1957, were five feet tall and dressed in white body suite. The alien were intent on using Villas Boas to improve their species. Attempt successfully have been done and now probably in a distant galaxy may live a living being, half alien, half human.

A round blond red head with glowing eyes appeared to a startle children and adult in Flatwoods, West Virginia, while they were investigating a UFO sighting on September 12, 1952. The monster floating in the air, and witnesses estimated that it was nearly 10 feet tall.

Four short, hairy aliens emerged from a glowing UFO to terrorize Gustavo Gonzales and Jose Ponce of Caracas, Venezuela, on November 38, 1954. One of the men even use a knife to protect himself, but opponents were very smart and quick.

The sinister feature, pointed ears and bold, dome shaped head are some of the classic hallmarks of alien physiognomy.

Thousands of ordinary people have reported contact with aliens.

The response to this phenomenon varies, from the believers to the skeptics. And many faithfully believe that authorities know more than they admit. But there are similarities between reports of aliens encounter and accounts of dreams and nightmares. Even though throughout the world an increasing number of people believe that beings from other planet and their true ancestral home is very distant. Because of this they have personal way of salvation. Thus starting hypotheses that there are lot of aliens living and awaking among us. These are star people, whose ancestress were alien beings who visited our earth, and interbred with humans. They no need attended Sunday sermon in church, repentance and ask sacrament. They prescribed to go in other paradise or hell.

Bred and Frenchie Steiger in 1981 publish book "The Star people" where claimed that genetic trace may still be found in these individuals today, in the form extra vertebrae, unusual blood type, low body temperature, or chronic sinusitis. Steigers says that the star people are men and women who have awareness that their "soul essence" came to earth from the other world. By their point of view majority of the star people are already working for benefit of the community, as doctors, teachers, police officers, or even psychic counselors. These reawakened people are now waiting to help us through "the very difficult time which lie ahead...terrible cataclysms, volcanism, geological changes, the collapse of social structure...maybe even the reversal of the planet's electromagnetic field or the shifting of its magnetic poles."

Steiger subsequently created the Starbirth Questioner to help people discover if they are descendants from alien beings who visited earth thousand of years ago, or from their original disciples. According to Steiger, Star People share many experiences and feeling that they do not really belong on earth. Visitations from otherworldly being when they were children, as well as certain physical anomalies. Experts search show that Star People are often the result of unplanned pregnancies, Visitors are able without contact coupling with earth woman, and used as weapon hypersensitive electric and electromagnetic force field. **Probably in this way conceived Jesus mother Mary.** Thus created populate about immaculate conception. If reader can answer yes to most of these 33 questions, he too may be a Star Person.

Do you have an unusual blood type?

Is your body temperature low?

Do you have low blood pressure?

Do you suffer from painful joints, headaches, or severe neck pain?

Do you suffer chronic sinusitis?

Do you long to return to your true home?

Did you have imaginary playmates as a child?

Are you strongly attracted to willow trees, hummingbirds, ravens, crows, eagles, rocks, stars, meteorites, lilacs, natural crystals, mushrooms, darkness, electrical storms, nature, or the name Leah?

Do you have mesmerizing eyes?

Do you see bright light when your eyes are closed?

Do you often hear a strange noise, a whine, a click, or a buzzing sound, before a psychic experience?

Are you attracted to the planet Venus or the constellation Sirius?

Did you have a psychic experience when you were a child, at age five or six? Please state the event that occurred at that time.

Have you ever had a message saying "now is the time"?

When you were about 11, did anything happen to change your lifestyle or your attitudes? Tell who or what you saw.

Have you ever been visited by otherworldly entities?

Did you feel your mother and father were not your true parents?" and so forth and the like.

All questions indications that he or she is different. Over 20,000 people have answer the starbirth questionnaire. Steiger analysis questionnaire and consider that 36 percent of the respondent to be star seed, that is these people's gene has cats characteristic of their extraterrestrial ancestress. A feather 47 percent proved to be Star Helper, the decedents of the first disciples of the alliance. The remaining 17 percent found to be men and woman who are all fascinated by the work and increased spiritual awareness.

Other details that emerged are that 92 percent felt their mother and father were not their true parents, 80 percent had unseen friends and had been visited by an "angels, elf, or light being" at around the age of five, and 7 percent had heard the message that "now is the time." And the most spellbinding fact from questionnaire is that over a third of those who completed the Starbirth Questionnaire believed their ancestry to be extraterrestrial. But what is perhaps even more striking is the unmistakable parallels between the abducted stories and the experience of the Star People.

There are question: "Are you aware of some unexplainable healing? Have you found yourself spontaneously cured of some illness?" or Have you experienced a period of time for which you cannot account" or " have you found any new fine red lines or scars on your



body," and like these... If yes you may have been abducted by alien.

In both cases, people are often contacted by alien beings while very young. In both covariances the individuals are then activated later in life and in some cases claiming to have found their true purpose. Time and again the overriding emotion abductees experience is that of powerlessness. The Starseed experience is much closer to thinking of the New Age movement, in which people believe that they can control their destiny through positive thinking, and so live their lives with greater spiritual awareness.

## Elves and Aliens

For centuries humankind has been astonishing by the sudden appearance of strange creatures. In the past, gnomes, dwarfs, goblins, elves, fairies, leprechauns, and bogeymen were the most common visitors from other worlds. Today they are virtually unknown, although encounters with aliens from outer space are on the increase. Could it be that fairies and aliens are one and same and they come from the spiritual world?

Drawings of goblins bear a surprising resemblance to eyewitness accounts of a particular type of late 20<sup>th</sup> and beginning 21<sup>th</sup> centuries alien visitors. Both are small, with large heads and spindly arms and legs, and both are usually clothed in pale, close fitting garments.

Gnomes are the spirit of rocks and represent the earth. Their role as guardian of the earth has been taken over today by UFO-naut experts who exhort the human they meet to take care of the planet and conserve its resources.

Fairies, like modern-day aliens, were accused of using human to improve their genetic code. They were frequently suspected of stealing human children, and of leaving in their place sickly fairy babies, known as changelings or cretins.

Although fairies did not travel in spacecraft, they were often glimpsed floating in balls of light across the twilight sky. Many places around the world are haunted by these fairy lights, also known as earth light or spook lights, although they are now more usually reported as sightings of UFO's.

Dwarfs were the wicked relatives of the mischievous yet charming fairies. They held sway in the depth of the earth. These is a particular type of extraterrestrial alien. Usually involved in abduction, that is described as having many characteristics of the classic dwarf of folklore.

Fairs often captivated humans with their music. Helpless mortals

who fell under their spell returned weeks or years later thinking they had been away only a few minutes, much as today's abductees experience period of "missing time."

The strange creatures that are reputed to haunt the twilight and the dark of night were often assigned a fairy origin. Nowadays, glowing eyes hovering in the darkness are more likely to be reported as UFO's or described as aliens from spiritual world.

Fairies live in toadstools, while aliens appeared in flying courasers. Both have a similar oval shape the gills on the underside of mushrooms resembles the propulsion system of some UFO's.

## Channeling

The New Age movement represents a shift away from the materialism of the late 20<sup>th</sup> century. It encourages individuals to develop a greater awareness of their human spirit and potential, the world they live in, and the universe of which they are part. Channeling is a part of New Ages. It is a modern technique of mediumship in which spirit guides speak through a human being-the channeler. This form of communication is very popular among believers in extraterrestrial life, and New Ages. In the more traditional form of spiritualist mediumship, spirits attempt to connect with our world by establishing that they are, for example, the spirit of a dead person. The "channeling" movement is based on the idea that alien intelligence from other worlds, or even dimension, are communicating with us. Chennelers do not attempt to prove the truth of the messages they receive, they simply wish to pass them on. In all outcome, the voice of the spirit guides speaking from other worlds and dimension have a common purposes in educating humankind and passing on information of various kind.

Most people who believe they have had contact with alien life-forms claim a transformation in their lives. In most cases, this is a positive experience.

There is tremendous variety of communicators and massages, and channeling has achieved remarkable popularity in modern years in the USA.

Cult have developed around individual channelers. Ashtar Space Command based in Solt Lake City, Utah, is one such. Here the interplanetary space commander Ashtar communicated through Tuella,

woman from Durango, Colorado. Tuella had given messages concerning an impending planetary catastrophe. This apocalypse will be followed by what she calls "harvest," when spiritually developed people will service on earth with the aid of the friendly aliens.

Perhaps the most comprehensive belief system is the Unarius Academy of Science, based in El Cajon, California. Academy headed by Ruth Norman, a channeler from Uriel (Universal Radiant Infinite Eternal Light). Its philosophy combines many stands of New Age thinking. Including spiritual development and reincarnation, and places a special emphasis on UFO and their occupants. The word Unarius is itself an acronym for Universal Articulate Interdenominational Understanding of Science.

The Unarius cosmology has earth (otherwise known as Ioshanna) as one of the 33 planets of the interplanetary constellation. It predicts a tremendous landing on earth in the shortest possible time by spacecraft from the rest of the constellation.

Uriel also bring messages from great thinkers such as Albert Einstein, who for a long time work with the aliens. Napoleon also communicates with Uriel, as does the ancient Greek historian Herodotus. One of the Unarius Academy of science's most intriguing publications is their booklet "Facts about UFO." It has become important to give UFO's a good press because in recent years alien spacecrafts and their occupants have been interpreted as destructive and evil, that UFO are piloted by demons, seducing humankind into thinking that these entities are more powerful than God. "Flying Sources Review" regularly discusses the possibility that UFO entities have interpreted as djinns, the supernatural creature of Islamic theology who can take on human form and work on behalf of evil forces.

Emphasizing the positive and constrictive aspect the followers of Uriel assert that spacecraft "buzz" the earth bring healing radiation of love and light" to eliminate public fears before each landing. The occupants are "beautiful, tall beings of love," who first came to earth 165,000 years ago. According to researchers of Unarius Academy, the aliens do not look the four foot tall midgets repeatedly reported by abductees are nothing but robots. Abduction, they claim, is wonderful experience. Sometimes the abductees changes in atomic structure to "a four dimension being."

## Spiritual Visitors Through Ages

People have been seeing strange objects in the sky since the beginning of recorded history. Presumably these objects made use of beings from the spiritual world as propulsion systems. The fiery clouds and burning globes of biblical times gave way in the 21<sup>st</sup> century to airships, futuristic planes, and “ghost rockets.”

15<sup>th</sup> century B.C. Egypt. The pharaoh Thutmose III saw silent, funky-smelling circles of fire and flying discs in the sky. An Egyptian papyrus, said to be a 3,400 years-old fragment of the Annal of Thutmose III may contain the first written account of a spacecraft from the other world. The papyrus describes numerous excretions like “fire circles” that “shone more in the sky than the brightness of the sun.” Rising high in the south, the fiery circles rained down “fishes and winged creatures...a marvel never before known since the foundation of the land.” The pharaoh ordered the event recorded for future posterity.

6<sup>th</sup> century B.C. Mesopotamia. The prophet Ezekiel saw four beings of human appearance emerged from a vessel of bronze.

The two great epic religious poems of India, the “Mahabharata” and Ramayana” written around 2,000 years ago, both mention disc-like military flying machines called “vimanas.” Another ancient Indian manuscript, dealing mostly with matters of town planning and architecture, gives matter of fact instructions for manufacture of various “vimanas.” These “vimanas” had extraordinary destructive potential, similar to today's nuclear weapons, and the tearing down of the city of Varanasi is described in fearsome details.

The Romans of more recent antiquity also recorded sightseeing of unexplained objects in the sky. The Roman authors Livy and Pliny each reported a mysterious fiery object falling towards the earth, in 214 B.C. and 66 B.C. respectively. Julius Obsequens, who was writing in the fourth century A.D, speaks of witnesses who had seen several round shields and burning globes both by day and night in the skies above or near Rome.

A.D.747 China. Huge, flame breathing dragons were reported flying in the sky, followed by men in airship.

A.D. 900 Lyon, France. Three men and woman were seen alighting from an aerial ship and were set upon by a mob.

April 1561 Nuremberg, Germany. The early morning sky was filled with over 200 cylinders and spinning discs. During the early morning hours, skies were filled with cylinders, from which emerged numerous

black, red, and orange globes or smoking spheres. A similar event, also captured in woodcut, seems to have taken place above Basel, Switzerland, on August 7, 1577. This time a large number of black spheres appeared to be engaged in a furious battle.

August 1666, Robozero, Russia. A strange fiery ball of light was observed in a clear, sunny sky by villagers coming out of church.

August 1883 Zacatecas, Mexico. Over 200 cigar-shaped and disc-shaped objects were seen moving across the sun.

April 1887 Le Roy, Kansas. An airship was seen leaving the ground, trailing a heifer attached by a red rope in its wake.

Beginning in the autumn of 1896, California, San Francisco, Oakland, and Sacramento claimed hundreds of sightings of what soon became known as the Great Airship. By the pursuing spring reports were more numerous and widespread. In early May 1897, the sightings stopped.

The "Great Airship" sighted over California in 1896 had many characteristics of the German Zeppelin airship. The Zeppelin prototype did not take to the air until July 1900—four years after the California sightings.

In 1909 the Airship was back, this time over England, and with a more modern design. There were hundreds of reports of a whirling sound from above, a cigar-shaped craft, and a brilliant light beaming groundward.

From 1933 until 1938, Norway, Sweden, and Finland were reported about the "Ghost-fliers." Unlike its predecessors, the Ghost-fliers was reported as a large airplane with ordinary wings, nose, and tails. This phantom plane flying at low altitude over treacherous mountain terrain in snow and fog. Its arrival was often announced by a brilliant beam of light.

Later after the WWII Sweden began reporting strange "ghost-rockets." These objects resemble the V-1 and V-2 rockets that rained death and destruction on wartime London. Despite the fact that the ghost rockets were photographed on several occasions and more than a thousand cases in all were cataloged, there is no satisfactory explanation.

Sand painting by the Dogon people of Mali in West Africa reflect their conviction that they were visited in ancient times by extraterrestrial teachers. The Dogon claim that an alien being came to earth from the star Sirius many thousand years ago. The Dogon have no modern equipment, but possess a detailed knowledge of astronomy. They say

they learned this from the alien. For example, for centuries the Dogon have been able to locate the star Sirius in the night cope sky. They also claim that it is orbited by two stars that are not visible in the naked eyes. The existence of these stars was established in the mid-19<sup>th</sup> century. If the second star is discovered, it will be impressive evidence of the truth of the Dogon's myth.

Australian aborigines believe that the world was created by spirits called the Wondjina who visited the earth in flying craft. When the Wonjina had accomplished their part in creation, they left behind their image painting on the walls of caves and the bark of trees.

If astronauts from other planets or from the world of spirits did visited earth in spaceships or in the form of teledportation in modern and ancient times, it could explain some profound mysteries.

For example, they could have brought with them the sophisticated technology that would explain how primitive societies could have achieved their extraordinary feats of construction. Searchers always shocked at how buildings such as the Egyptian and Mayan pyramids were constructed, and idea of otherworldly assistance responded the interrogation.

In 1968 Swiss writer Erich von Daniken put forward bestselling book "Chariots of the Gods?" where he put in light multiple evidences about otherworldly contacts with earth.

Pre historic pictograph was found in the caves above Capo di Ponte, northern Italy. Daniken has interpreted the dome shaped headgear as a space helmet. Daniken analysis two ancient rock paintings from Nazca plain, Peru and a 3,000 years old cave paintings from Navoy, Uzbekistan. In the Uzbekistan cave painting the humanoid figures look as if they might be wearing respirators and the object in the center may be was a spacecraft. And figures with unusual helmets in the Nazca cave Daneken interpreted as a runway for ancient astronauts.

One of the segment of evidences Daneken produced to support his theory about otherworldly contacts was a interpretation of the design on an ancient Mayan tomb lid. This was excavated in 1949. It lay hidden 69 feet within the limestone pyramid known as the Temple of inscriptions. The carved decoration on the lid of tomb shows an astronauts in a spacecraft, working the controls with his hands. There is a pedal under his foot, and close to his face hangs some breathing devices. And behind him streams rocket exhaust. Daniken interpreted the design on a Mayan tomb lid as an ancient astronauts in a spacecraft.

## Heavenly Visitors in Literature

### **Disc of destruction**

"...Varanasi burned, with all its princes and their followers, its inhabitants, horses, elephants, treasuries and granaries, houses, palaces, and markets. The whole of a city that was inaccessible to the gods was thus wrapped in flames by the discus of Hari, and was totally destroyed. The discus then, with unmitigated wrath, and blazing fiercely returned to the hand of Vishnu."

*Mahabharata (c 400 B.C.)*

### **Abducted maiden**

"The unseen dwellers of the woodland watched the sad and shamed deed as the all powerful Rasksha abducted the poor and helpless dame. He set her upon his winged chariot which shone as bright as gold, and moved as fleet as the god Indra's heavenly steed... Then the chariot rose in the skies, high over the hill and wooded vale."

*Ramayana (c. 300 B.C.).*

### **Hindu spacecraft**

"When morning dawned, the god Rama, taking the celestial car... stood ready to depart. Self propelled was the car...It was large and finely painted. It had two stories and many chambers with windows... It gave forth a melodious sound as it coursed along its airy way."

*Ramayana (c.300B.C.).*

### **Roman candle**

"In 66 B.C. In the consulship of Gnaeus Octavius and Gaius Scribonius a spark was seen to fall from a star and increase in size as it approached the earth, and after becoming as large as the moon. It diffused a sort of cloudy daylight, and then returning to the sky changed into a torch; this is the only record of this accruing. It was seen by the proconsul, Silenus and his suite."

*Pliny. De rerum natura. Book II (c.100 A.D.).*

### **Riding high**

"But Phaethon, in the pride of his youth and strength, leaped into the light chariot, delighted Triple UFO".

Edward. Dazzle mine eyes, or do I see three suns?

Richard Three glorious suns, each a perfect sun.  
Not separated with the racking clouds,  
But sever'd in a pale clear  
    shining sky.

See, see! They join, embrace  
and seem to kiss.

    As if they vowed some league inviolable:  
Now they are one lamp, one light, one sun.  
In this the heaven figures  
    some event.

*Shakespeare, King Henry VI, Part III (c. 1590).*

### **Flying shields**

“Now when the Saxons perceived things were not going in their favor, they began to erect scaffolding from which they could bravely storm the castle. But God is good as well as just... Those watching outside in that place, of whom many still live to this very day, say they beheld the likeness of two large shields reddish in color in motion above the church, and when the pagans who were outside saw this sign, they were at once thrown into confusion and, terrified with great fear, they began to flee from the castle.”

*Anneals Laurissensses (A.D. 900).*

### **Persian flying machine riding high**

This 15<sup>th</sup> century miniature has been presented as evidence of an ancient belief in flying machine.

“But Phaeton, in the pride of his youth and strength, leaped into the light chariot, delighted to hold the reins his father gave him...The winged horses of the sun hurled themselves forward, and galloping into the air, soaring on winged feet...But the sun's horses felt that their borden was too light...They did not recognize the chariot which they drew... Just as curved ships toss about, if they are not carrying a full cargo, and ride the waves unsteadily, because they are not heavy enough, so this chariot lacking its normal load, leaped into the air, and was throw about on high, as it were empty.

“As soon as horses felt this happen, they raced away out of the well-beaten track, and galloping off, no longer on their usual courses... The rains fell from his hands, and lay loose on the horse's back. At once, the team galloping away, out out of their course. With none to



restrain them, they sped through regions of air unknown...They dashed against the stars set in the highest heaven...The earth caught fire, starting with the highest parts..."

*Ovid. Metamorphoses. Book II (A.D. 8)*

## Homosexuality

One issue is specifically important. This is homosexuality. Homosexuals may or may not be comfortable with their anatomy as humans. In spiritual world every soul is androgenic. If soul by some reason would have returned in his body he gained his old sex. During traveling from life to life sex changes in connection of circumstance. Be-sexuality on the earth is not sin, but reflection from spiritual world, where sex is not instrument for multiplication. Be homosexual in earth life carries a more difficult road in life. It is like examination and usually be traced to a karmic need to accelerate personal understanding of the complex differences in gender identity as related to certain events in their past.

## Who are the Members of Council?

To the ancient Egyptian tradition the newly diseased souls being taken into hell of Judgment to account for their past life. In one form or another, the concept of torturous courtroom trail awaiting us right after death has been part of the religious belief system of many culture. That is why many souls are disorientated and bewildered when they appeared in spiritual world and particular in panel board.

These places have different names. Some call this place as: chambers, travel positions, inter space stopover zones, and shower of healing and is only prelude for the rehabilitation of returning souls for reorientation to a spiritual environment. Mr. Newton, Ph. D in his book "Journey of Souls," wrote: "I think of the healing station as a field hospital, or MASH unit, for damaged souls coming off earth battlefield."

Being which by some reason came back into the earth and revived reported how they go before a panel of superior beings. They called these wise beings, directors and judges, but most refer to them

as a Council of Masters or Elders. If it is truth this board is generally composed of between three and seven members. This board is ageless and there is several resonances that they have given to aspirant spirit another chance in his struggle for growth. Besides there is overwhelming forgiveness in the spirit world.

When the master court is over, spirit leave this place quietly and better orientated join into enormous number of other souls involving to go into kind of Central Receiving Station (CRS,) which also know as transit or staging station.

There are no doubt that members of CRS are angels. Arisen kind of angels for a long time performed distinct class for missions. They monitoring single sky, region, country, city, individuals. They are guardian angels.

Angles and entirely heavenly administration's function is not so plain as we can imagine in the first view. It is amazing but fact that in the heaven often induced such events which is characterized for earth life. Truly in the universe every things are interlocked. Even into God's administration, Council of Masters (CM) or Central Receiving Station (CRS) happened circumstances which are debatable. Sometimes even God's decisions settles question.

In one place of the Bible written issues for advance deliberation:  
"Can mankind be just before God?

"Can a man be pure before his Maker?" (Job 4:17).

If arose questions that means that heavenly administration in some cases have different opinion. Then the Bible indicated that:

"He puts no trust even in His servants;

And against, "His angels he charges error" (Job 4:18).

Who are "He" and "His"? Naturally Most High by Himself For him everyone is "his". That means that God charge his angels for "error,""- Those foundation is in the dust" (Job 4:19). What is the as angels crime? Mostly angels are eminently corruptible. They take bribe. It is very possible to talk about angels who give God good information about you or your nation for proper bribe.

If angel is strong, smart, influential, and mathematically and timely receiving good bribe he monitoring countries wealthy and independence protect very diligently. Besidce Angels very love praise for him. During laudatory they became sapphire color. They have not sex and good clever compliments and salutations change for them sex.

## Transition

All souls, regardless of experience, eventually arrive at a central port in the spirit world which is called staging or transit area. There are variations in the speed of soul movement right after death, depending upon spiritual maturity. When soul passed the orientation station he headed without detour directly entering in the space of the spirit world.

It is possible than sometimes souls are escorted by their guardian angel, especially if souls is young.

Others are directed through by an unseen navigator forces pulls them into the staging area and beyond to waiting entities.

The staging area is like gigantic airport. Large number of solitary rambler walking or flying through the central terminal of a bowl which has the capacity to push souls to move in any direction. Its like the hub of great wagon wheel, where the souls transported from staging area to the final place of destination or designed place. Reportedly in this region appears a large number of unacquainted spirits moving in and out of the hub in a businesslike manner with no symptoms of unpleasant. There may be other similar wheel hubs with free-way-type on and off ramps in the spirit world, but each soul considers their own route to and from this center which has not gridlock. Spirits hover in the open arena of the staging area preparing for further transport out to prescribe space. Some move fast while others drift. This place is a place of pure thought. The most outstanding characteristic owner spirits feeling a powerful mental force. Thought takes many forms. It is vestige point to anticipate meeting others who wait for them. Few of this companions may have already been seen at the gateway, but most have not. From this stage of travel souls have telepathic communications.

There are observations that nature of the spirit world have definitely other than in staging area, which at the first impression is foggy categorization. After transition area the soul is traveling through the mighty galactic cloud into a more unified celestial field.

At the final debarkation zone for the incoming soul, waiting cluster groups of familiar entities may be large or small, depending upon the soul development level and other factors which take up after transit area.

## Placement and Arrangement

Group placement is determined by souls level. After physical death a soul's journey back home ends with debarkation into the space reserved for their own colony, as long as they are not very young soul or isolated for other reasons. The represented in these cluster groups are intimated old friends who have about the same awareness level. They are talking about a small firsthand unit of entities who have direct and frequent contact, such we would see in a human family.

Secondary groups of souls are arranged in the form of a community support group which is much less intimate with one another. Larger secondary groups of entities are made up of giant sets of primary clusters as lily pads in the pond. Reportedly secondary group estimated at less than thousand souls. The many primary group clusters which make up one secondary group seem to have sporadic relationship, or no contact at all between clusters. pandidts say that it is rare to find souls involved with each other in any meaningful way who are members of two different secondary groups, because the number of souls is great and it is not necessary.

The smaller sub-group primary clusters vary in number, containing anywhere from three to twenty-five souls. Average number of primary groups are around fifteen, which is called Inner Circle. Any working contact between members of different cluster groups is governing by the lessen to be learned during incarnation. This may be due to a past life connection, or the particular identity trait of the souls involved. Soul acquaintanceship between members of different cluster groups usually involve peripheral roles in life on earth. For instance it would be a high school classmate who was once a close friend, but who now see only at class reunions.

We do not know why, but as people who grasp subject very well claimed that find a subjects brother or sister from former lives in the same cluster group rather than souls who have been their parents. Parents can meet us at the gateway in the spirit world after death on earth, but we may not see much of their souls in the spirit world. This circumstance exist not for reasons of maturity, since a parent soul could be less developed than their human offspring. Rather, it is more a question of social learning between siblings who are contemporary in one time frame. Although parents are child's primary identification figures for both good and bad karmic effects, it is frequently our

relations with spouses, brothers, sisters, and selected close friends, over a whole lifetime that most influences personal growth. This takes nothing away from the importance of parents, aunts, uncles, and grandparents who serve us in different ways from another generation.

If we summing up what said above, come out that in primary group located within the larger secondary group, members of this group would work closely with all other souls in group one. However some souls in primary groups also work together. The younger souls within secondary groups would probably have little or no contacts with each other in the spirit world in the Earth. Close association between souls depends on their assigned proximity to one another in cluster groups, where there is a similarity of knowledge and affinity brought about by share earthly experience,

By Mr. Newton, Ph. D in his book "Journey of Souls," wrote that souls classification model by development levels are next: Beginner, Lower Intermediate, Intermediate, Upper Intermediate, Advanced and Highly Advanced. Totally levels number id six. Supposedly learning and spiritually growth begins with souls creation and then accelerate with the first physical assignment. With each incarnation soul grow in understanding, although soul may slip back in certain lives before regaining its footing and advancing again. Nevertheless highly likely once spiritual level is attained by the soul, it stays there.

Above we mentioned six level of incarnation. Although generally into broad categories of beginner, intermediate and advanced souls, there are subtle differences in between. Souls are fully integrated by thought. If all levels in spiritual world were on one grade level, souls would have a poor system of training. The old one room schoolhouse concept of education on Earth limited students of different ages. In spiritual peer groups, souls work at their own development level with others like them.

The whole idea of a hierarchy of souls has been part of both Eastern and Western culture for many centuries. Plato in his "The last Days of Socrates," spoke of the transformation of souls from childhood to adulthood passing through many stages of moral reason. The Greeks felt humankind moves from amoral, immature, and violent beings over many lives to people who are finally socialized with pity, patience, forgiveness, honesty, and love.

Classification of soul development is intended to be neither socially nor intellectually elitist. Souls in a high state of advancement are often found in humble circumstance on Earth. But people in the

upper strata of influence in human society are by no means in a blissful state of soul maturity. “whoever has anything will receive, and he will have more and more. And from him who does not have what he should have, even what he has will be taken away.” (Matthew 25:29).

Ph.D. Mikhail Newton in his bestselling book “Journey of Souls,” summarized basic principles of soul group assignments.

- ▶ Regardless of the relative time of creation after their novice status completed, all beginner souls are assigned to a new group of souls at their level of understanding.

- ▶ Once a new soul support group is formed, no new member are added in the future.

- ▶ There appears to be a systematic selection procedure for homogeneous groupings of souls. similarities of ego, cognitive awareness, expression, and desire are all considerations.

- ▶ Irrespective of size, cluster groups do not directly intermix with each others energy, but souls can communicate with one another across primary and secondary group boundaries.

- ▶ Primary clusters in level I and II may split into smaller sub-groups for study, but are not separated from the integrated whole within a single cluster of souls.

- ▶ Rate of learning diverge among individual group members. Certain souls will advance faster than others in a cluster group, although these students may not be equally competent and effective in all areas of their curricula. Around the intermediate level of learning, souls demonstrated special talents (healing, teaching, creating, etc.) are permitted to participate in specialty groups fore more advanced work while still remaining with their cluster group.

- ▶ At the point where a soul’s needs, motives and performance abilities are judged to be fully at level II in all areas of self-development, they are then loosed formed into an “independent studies” work group. Usually, their old guide continue to monitor them through one master teacher. Thus, a new pod of entitles graduating into full Level III could be brought together from many clusters within one or more secondary groups.

- ▶ When they approach Level IV, souls are given more independence outside group activities. Although group size diminishes as soul is never lost. Is advance, the intimate contact between original peer group members

- ▶ Spirit guide have a wide variety of teaching methods and instructional personification depending upon group composition.

## How is the Average Spiritual Guide Look Like and What is the Nature of Our Spirits by Mormons?

Some religious teachings, particular the Church of Jesus Christ of Later Day's Saints stated that spirit beings have the same bodies form as mortals, but the spirit body is in perfect form see (The Book of Mormon. Another Testimony of Jesus Christ. Ether 3:16). Spirits carry with them from earth their attitudes of devotion or antagonism toward things of righteousness (The Book of Mormon. Another Testimony of Jesus Christ. Alma 34:34 ?). They have the same appetites and desires that they had when they lived on the earth. All spirits are in adult form. They were adult before their mortal existence, and they are in adult form after death, even if they die as infants or children (see Teachings of Presidents of the Church: Joseph F. Smith. 1998, 131-32).

The prophet Alma in the Book of Mormons taught about two divisions or states in the spirit world:

"The spirit of those who are righteous are receive into a state of happiness, which is called paradise, a state of rest, a state of peace, where they shall rest from all their troubles and from all care, and sorrow."

"And then shall it come to pass, that the spirit of the wicked, yea, who are evil-for behold, they have no part nor portion of the spirit of the Lord; for behold, they chose evil works rather than good; therefore the spirit of the devil did enter into them, and take possession of their hose-and these shall be cast out into outer darkness, there shall be weeping, and wailing, and gnashing of teeth, and this because of their own iniquity, being led captive by the will of the devil. Now this is the state of the souls of the wicked, yea, in darkness, and a state of awful, fearful looking for the fiery indignation of the wrath of God upon them, thus they remain in this state, as well as the righteous in paradise, until the time of their resurrection" (Alma 40:12-14).

The spirits are classified according to the purity of their lives and their obedience to the will of the Lord while on earth. The righteous and the wicked are separated (see 1 Hefhi 15: 28-30), but the spirit may progress as they learn gospel principles and live in accordance with them. The spirits in paradise can teach the spirits in prison (see D&C 138).

These are the collection of several point of view about souls probably location and aspiration soon after the earthly death.

Angles have many shapes. The pharisees believed in angels, but the Sadducees thought angels were mere human fantasies. Jewish mysticism had this to say: "Angles, who are God's messengers, turn

themselves into different shapes, being sometimes female and sometimes male." (the Zorah).

Rudolph Steiner said: "The Angels are...actually the leaders of men, their guides, preparing them, and there exists an intimate connection between what gradually develops in man and the task of these angel being"

This powerful figures play very important role in souls destiny, but also they worked in their own and often frustrated mediums inquiries. There are many evidences that protective angels are enigmatic because they are unpredictable in their relation with souls and mediator as a facilitator. Guardian guides could cooperative or obstructive, tolerant or unobliging, evasive or revealing, or just flat out blatant with anything what happened with a subject, but mostly they are compassionate.

Elleen Eliias Freeman in "Angelic Healing" wrote : "I believe...from the very beginning of our race, (talk beginning about Jewish nation) angels were appointed as our guardians, to watch over us constantly until we leave this world and enter the dimension where they live, which is called heaven or paradise or the Kingdom of God. Part of their reason for existence is to help us grow and be healed.

"The angels are our compassion on the journey, guides, aids, even nurses. I think there is a special connection between nursing and what the angels do; I think it is not coincidences that nurses are referred to as 'angels of mercy'...The angels want to help. Behind the scenes they ceaselessly carry out their divinely assigned tasks, watching over us and all life on Earth."

Early in the beginning of this century, it was common for mediums working with people in hypnoses to call any discriminate entity, because they acted as the director of communications on the spiritual side for the subject. It was recognized that a spiritual control from mediums side had energy patterns which were emotional, intellectual, and spiritual adjustment, that is harmony with the subject.

If a control is blocking by guide's it was motivation to restrict information goes far beyond one life or it is far reaching question about life on other planets, the structure of the spirit world, or creation itself. They have every right to block every information which they considered not good for them and soul which is under their care.

Occasionally a soul will express dissatisfaction with his or her peculiar angels. This is usually temporary. At any time people are capable of believing their guides are too difficult and not working in their best interests, or just not paying enough attention to them. But any soul deserve



his appropriate angel. As usual diligent student have not lazy angel. On the contrary. Many angels aspiration is to show his best. It is his interest how fast soul reach high level in his development. As faster soul going up as faster Guardian angel deserve honor from Heavenly administration.

In particular cases angel able making themselves scare when disgruntled souls avoid real problem-solving. Guardian angels only want the best for us and sometimes this means they must watch souls endure much pain to reach certain objectives. They cannot assist in souls progress until soul is not be ready to make the necessary changes in order to take full advantage of life's opportunities.

Some souls express all sort of sentiments about their guides, but they are more worried about being abandoned by spiritual attunement during difficult period in their lives. And this fear is very real because many souls are unable properly understand what is good and what is bad and naturally for this soul is very difficult found guardian angel. If we will see fact into face absolutely majority of souls are abandoned. They have not even elementary spiritual value and because of this they are abundant without perspective. One abundant spirit is tragedy, but several million, or even billion abandon spirits are statistical material.

## **Criminal Souls in the Heaven and Murder in the Bible**

The act of murder is rampant in the Bible. In much of the Bible, especially the OT, there are laws that command this people be killed for absurd reason such as working on the Sabbath, being gay, cursing your parents, or not been a virgin on your wedding night. In addition there are plenty of examples of God's irrationally by his direct killing of many people for reasons that defy any rational explanation such as killing children who make fun of bald people, and the killing of a man who tried to keep the ark of God from falling during transportation. There are countless examples of mass murder commanded by God including the murder of women, infants and children.

The differentiation between our life on the earth and in the spiritual world is considerable. People who already live in the heaven are more sensitive mentally then on the earth. In spiritual world people see heavenly tallness and they see spiritual atmosphere, which vastly surpass the atmosphere on the earth.

Besides in the spiritual world resides evil spirits with their ethereal bodies, material problems and awaiting judgment. The face of professional malingerers, bold face lairs and defrauders change more slowly than the other peoples souls, but gradually will have stripped off and the deeper elements of their mind become clear and they become mostly very ugly. Next are some examples of evils presence in the spiritual world.

There were people who denied the crime and transgression they had committed in the physical world. Most of these crimes and transgressions were acts shoplifting, burglary, adultery and fornication. During heavenly court, which accrued in the spiritual world for this people was reveals their criminal – transgression activity in chronological order from the beginning of their life to the end. And they got final sentence, go to the hell.

There were people who had deceived others with malicious skill and had stolen from them many precious things. Their deceptions and thievery were also recorded one after another, many of which were also known for in the court attended angels.

There were people who had taken bribe and made money from judicial decisions. They were similarly examined on the basis of their memories, and everything was recounted from the first taking place to the end.

Hundreds upon hundreds of details of how much they took, and what kind of things, at what time, and their mental state and their intention, were all simultaneously recalled to their remembrance and exposed to view, or had recorded these actions and read to them page by page.

There were men who had seduced most of woman in order to corrupt them and violate them. They were summoned to a similar judgment and details were drawn out of their memory and listed. Sometimes this presentation lasted for several earthly hours.

There was one man whose defamation recorded in chronological order, and his false testimony against other people.

There was man who had defrauded relation of his legacy by some devious pretext. This same man had also secretly killed a neighbor used poison just before his own death. Once it was uncovered the murderer was condemned to hell.

**In the spiritual world was one bastard man who deceive his own brother and sister and for this used opportunity when they gone in foreign country and sell their possessions, used fake documents. Before heavenly court he remember every his other evil doings, but it**

## **was late and this unworthy soul sentenced going into hell's most torment place-hot olive oils pool.**

In a word all the crimes, evils, thefts, frauds, and deceptions committed by evil spirits are made clear to them and drawn directly from their own memories and they are convicted. They can't possibly negate anything because all the circumstances are presented together. According to the Lord's words: "Nothing is hidden that will not be revealed and nothing concealed that will not become known" (Luke 12:2).

When evil soul stand before court he is in an angels disposal. If he confess his crimes in whole hearty it will be good for him, but when the being confronted after death with what he done in life angels who have given the task of examine them looking searchingly in their face and continued their examination through their entire body, beginning with the fingers and then everything else. The reason of this examination is that what thoughts arise in our mind reflected in some part of our body. So never believe that there is anything we have thought or done in secret that will remain hidden after death.

Biggest crime of man is homicide, especially mass homicide. The act of murder is rampant in the Bible. In much of the Bible, especially the OT, there are laws that command this people be killed for absurd reason such as working on the Sabbath, being gay, cursing your parents, or not been a virgin on your wedding night. In addition there are plenty of examples of God's irrationally by his direct killing of many people for reasons that defy any rational explanation such as killing children who make fun of bald people, and the killing of a man who tried to keep the Ark of God from falling during transport. There are countless examples of mass murder commanded by God including the murder of women, infants and children.

The following passages are only small percentile of the total passages approving of Murder in the Bible. They are divided here into three parts: 1. Capital Punishments Crimes. 2. God's Murder for Stupid Reason. 3. Murdering Children and 4. Miscellanies Murders.

### 1) Capital Punishments Murders.

Kill people who don't listen to priest (Deuteronomy).

Kill Watches (Exodus 22:17).

Kill Homosexuals (Leviticus 20:13).

Kill Fortunetellers (Leviticus 20 27).

Death for hitting Dad (Exodus21:15).

Death for cursing parents (Proverbs 20:20, Leviticus 20:9).

Death for adultery (Leviticus 20:10).

Death for fornication (Leviticus 21:9).  
 Death to follows of other religious (Exodus 22:19, Deuteronomy 13:7-12, 17:2-5, Numbers 25:1-9).  
 Kill nonbelievers (2 Chronicles 15 : 12-3).  
 Kill false prophets (Zechariah 13:3, Deuteronomy 13: 1-5, 18:20-22).  
 Kill the entire town if one person worship another God (Deuteronomy 13:13-19).  
 Kill woman who are not virgin on their wedding night (Deuteronomy 22: 20-21).  
 Death for blasphemy (Leviticus 24:10-16).  
 Infidels and gays should Die (Romans 1:24-32).  
 Kill anyone who approaches the Tabernacle (Numbers 1: 48-51).  
 Kill people for working on the Sabbath (Exodus 31:12-15).  
 2) God Murders For Stupid Reasons.  
 Kill brats (2 Kings 2:23-34).  
 God kills the curious (1 Samuel 6:19-20).  
 Killed by a Lion (1 Kings 20: 35-36).  
 Killed the good Samaritan (2 Samuel 6:3-7).  
 3) Murdering Children  
 Kill sons of sinners (Isaiah 14: 21, Leviticus 26:21-22).  
 God will kill children (Hosea 9:11-16).  
 Kill men, women, and children (Ezekiel 9: 5-7).  
 God kills all the first born of Egypt (Exodus 12:29-30).  
 Kill old men and young women (Jeremiah 51:20-26).  
 More rape and baby killing (Isaiah 13:15-18).  
 And 4) Miscellaneous Murders.  
 More of Samson's murder (Judges 15:14-15).  
 Peter kills two people (Acts 5:1-11).  
 Mass murder (1 Samuel 15:2-3, Judges 20:48).  
 You have to kill (Jeremiah 48:10).  
 The Danites kill the next town (Joshua 19-27).  
 God kills some more (Jeremiah 15:1-4).  
 God promises more killing (Ezekiel 35: 7-9).  
 The Angel of Death (Exodus 23:23, 2 Kings 19:35).  
 Destruction of Ai (Joshua 8: 1-29).  
 Killing of Jericho (Joshua 6:20-21).  
 God kills an extended family (1 Kings 14:9-18).  
 Kill your neighbors (Exodus 32:26-29).  
 Kill the family of sinners (Joshua 7:19-26).  
 Murder (1 Kings 18:36-40).

Kill all of baby ... (Jeremiah 50:21-22).

Micah kills a whole town (Judge 18:27-29).

Note that God approves of this slaughter in verse six.

You can kill a woman if she seize a man's private pants without his permission (Deuteronomy 25:11)?

If your genitals have been damaged, stay out of church: "He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privet members cut off, shall not enter into congregation of the Lord" (Deuteronomy 23:1).

Thus it is clear without suspicious that God and His creative work in the face of Bible pay huge attention the problems of the murder and death. In the overall murder and death seems equal or in some cases more important than the questions of creation. In the same time Christian religious become the most vigorous defender of every aspect of Humans life. This circumstance make almost impossible to search true way of many problems which interesting human society, include problems life and death. Christianity, especially Orthodox Christianity become the main retrogressive power in the modern time, which zombify absolutely majority of humanity. Go to trail for yourself.

In front of you there are top ten signs, which make you fundamentalist Christian, and one of the effective break in the way of progress.

10. You vigorously deny the existence of thousands of gods claiming by other religions, but feel outrages when someone denies the existence of yours.

9. You feel insulted and "dehumanized" when scientists say that people evolved from other life forms, but you have no problem with the biblical claim that we were created from dirt.

8. You laugh at polytheist, but you have no problem believing in a Trinity of your God.

7. Your face turns purple when you hear of the "atrocities" attributed to Allah, but you don't even flinch when hearing about how Jehovah God slaughtered all babies of Egypt in "Exodus" and ordered the elimination of entire ethnic groups in "Joshua" including woman, children, and trees.

6. You laugh at Hindu beliefs that deify humans, and Greek claims about gods sleeping with women, but you have no problem believing that the Holy Spirit impregnated Mary, who then give birth to a man-god who got killed, came back to life and then ascended into the sky.

5. You are willing to spend your life looking for little loophole in the scientifically established age of Earth (few billion years), but you find nothing wrong with believing dates recorded by Bronze Age

tribesmen sitting in their tents and guessing that Earth is a few generations old.

4. You believe that the entire population of this planet with the exception of those who share your beliefs, though excluding those in all rival sects, will spend eternity in an infinite Hell of Suffering. And yet consider your religion the most "tolerant" and "loving".

3. While modern science, history, geology, biology, and physics have failed to convince you otherwise, some idiot rolling around on the floor speaking in "tongues" may be all the evidence you need to "prove" Christianity.

2. You define 0,01% as a "high success rate" when it comes to answered prayers. You consider that to be evidence that prayer works. And you think that the remaining 99,99% failure was simply the will of God.

1. You actually know a lot less than many atheists and agnostics do about the Bible, Christianity, and church history, you even do not know Jesus height, weight and foot size, not to mention Jesus skin color and last name, but still call yourself a Christian.

# RESURRECTION

*"I have spent my strength in  
in vain and for nothing...  
(Isaiah 49:4).*

## Jewish view about Reselection

As we mentioned foregoing, Reincarnation means human soul's return activity in our world, but in another body, when Resurrection of the dead means the return of a soul to his original reconstituted body. This notion most plainly searched Jewish searchers. They counted resurrection so fundamental that the rabbies placed it as the second blessing in nineteen blessings recited three times a day as a central Jewish prayer. The blessing identified with resurrection reads, "Praised are you, Lord our God, who gives life to the dead."

The most direct sources of resurrection is found in the following statement of Daniel:

"Many of those who sleep in the dusty earth shall awake, some to the everlasting life, others to eternal reproach and contempt. Then the knowledgeable shall shine like the brightness of the sky; those who led many to righteousness will be like the stars, forever and ever ... As for you, go on to the end; you shall rest, and arise to your destiny at the end of days (Daniel 12:2-3; 12-13).

In this stupendous scene of universe God give to the astonished nations another evidence and pledge of His power, and raises from the dead a multitude who have long slept in the dust of the earth. By Urian Smith's opinion it will be general resurrection of the dead, which take place at the Second Coming of the Christ. Many of both righteous and wicked come up together. And they resurrected in different times as they merited. The firsts going into heaven and seconds into hell. That for wicked will be so-called second death.

The many righteous privilege will be to dwell upon the consolations and comfort. Knowledgeable among them will shine everywhere where they will be. They always will attended when "the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy (Job 38:7). Joseph ben Matthias, the Jewish General and historian of first-century Palestine wrote that faith in resurrection was a key point of contention between the two competed parties for leadership of the Jewish people. And this controversy even continued in the tragic days of Je-

rusalem's sieges in first century against Romans. The early Rabbis, also known as the Pharisees, believed in resurrection. The Sadducees, identified with the priesthood and official power prior to destruction of the Temple, believed that death was final. Political tension accelerate early Rabbis to placed referent religious concepts at the center of their system of beliefs.

There were three elements that made the notion of resurrection dominant in Jewish religious mind.

First, it offered a concrete promise of reward and punishment. Resurrection held the promise that events would continue in the land of the living, with the righteous victorious.

Second, resurrection promised a revival of the Jewish people as a community. It was insufficient that individuals would receive their reward alone, particularly in the context of a religion that saw its relationship with God as communal and therefore demanded national reward.

Third, body and soul were viewed as an integrate whole in this lifetime and hence in the future. too.

Once resurrection of the dead become a rabbinic doctrine and it happened by the 2th century B.C. Rabbis identified key passages as proof texts in addition to the above mentioned lines from Daniel. For instance, there is Ezekiel's description of the Valley of Dry Bones in which the dead were revived with the breath of life:

"The hand of the Lord was upon me, and he brought me out by the spirit of the Lord and set me in the middle of a valley; it was full of bones. He led me back and forth among them, and I saw great many bones on the floor of the valley, bones that were very dry. He asked me, 'Son of man, can these bones live?' I said, 'O sovereign Lord, you alone know.'

Then he said to me "Prophecy to these bones and say to them, 'dry bones, hear the word of the Lord!... I will make breath enter you, and you will come to life... So I prophesied as I was commanded. And as I was commanded, and I was prophesying, there was a noise, a rattling sound, and the bones came together, bone to bone. I looked, and tendons and flesh appeared on them and skin covered them, but there was no breath in them. ...This is what the Sovereign Lord says: 'Come from the four winds, o breath, and breathe into these slain, that they may live' so I prophesied as he command me, and breath entered them; they came to life and stood up on their feet-a vast army... Then He said to me: '... these bones are the whole house of Israel. They say 'Our bones are dried up and our hope is gone; we are cut off.' ...O may



people, I am going to open your graves and bring you up from them; I will bring you back to the land of Israel... I will put my spirit in you and you will live, and I will settle you in your own land. Then you will know that I the Lord have spoken, and I have done I, declared the Lord” (Ezekiel 37:1-14).

Some Jewish commentators pointed to this image as a description of the resurrection of the dead in the future. Rabbi Judah understand Ezekiel as speaking allegorically (Sanhedrin 92b.) Likewise, some rabbis cited the following statement of Isaiah:

“But your dead will live; their bodies will rise. You who dwell in the dust, wake up and shout for joy. Your dew is like the dew of the morning; the earth will give birth to her dead. (Isaiah 26:19). An additional relevant citation from Isaiah is following:

“On the mountain he will destroy the shroud that enfolds all peoples. The sheet that cover all nations; he will swallow up death forever. The Sovereign Lord will wipe away the tears from all faces; he will remove the disgrace of his people from all the earth... (Isaiah 25:7-8).

Already in the Babylonian Talmud, edited by the 6<sup>th</sup> century C.E., the Rabbis debated physical concerns relating to resurrection, which they field to resolved. Some of the conundrums were:

Will bodies be imperfect as in this world or perfected?

How will the bodies travel to the land of Israel?

Will the bodies be clothed or naked?

When will judgment occur?

And who will be chosen?

The idea of resurrection for the Rabbis was clearly and literally corporeal and was main subject in this discussion. Into modernity this literalness has created concern over which cloths to use for burial, where there is a complete entombment of all organs, and what happened if dead has not some organ or limb, and the desire to be buried in Israel.

Aware that the body decomposes, the Rabbis posited an “almond shaped” bone, located at the end of the spine, which will serve as the nucleus of the new body at time of the resurrection, but this bone does not correspond to a bone that is visible to inspection of the spine.

The discussion of resurrection of the dead continued after the Talmudic era. The concept maintained a place of great importance despite drastically different opinions as to its definition. Great Moses Maimonides stages an illuminating illustration of the resurrection debate.

Maimonides, who is also known as Rabbi Moshe ben Maimon, or Rambam, composed the 13 principles of Jewish faith. These thirteen principles are included in every Jewish prayer book, and are liturgical to this day. For example, the Amidah prayer recited thrice daily by traditional Jews include a blessing praising God as the resurrection of the dead.

Here are 13 principles of faith. It is summarized what Maimonides viewed as the necessitate belief of Judaism and are based on the Orthodox Judaism.

1. The existence of God.
2. God's unity and invisibility into elements.
3. God's spirituality and incorruptibility.
4. God's eternity.
5. God alone should be the object of worship.
6. Revelation through God's prophets.
7. The preeminence of Moses among the prophets.
8. The entire Torah (both the written and oral) are of Divine origin and were dictated to Moses by God on Mt. Sinai.
9. The Torah given by Moses is permanent and will not be replaced or changed.
10. God awareness of all human actions and thoughts.
11. Reward of good and punishment of evil.
12. Coming of the Jewish Messiah.
13. The resurrection of the Dead.

In his discussion of the 13 principles of faith, the first five deal with knowledge of God, the next four deal with prophecy and Torah, while the last four deal with reward, punishment, and ultimate redemption.

The 13<sup>th</sup> principle is the belief in the resurrection of the dead. Maimonides wrote: "I believe by complete faith that there will be a resurrection of the dead at the time that will be pleased before the Creator, bless be His name, and the remembrance of Him will be exalted forever and for eternity."

Moshe Maimonides believe that the resurrection was not permanent or general. In his view, God never violated the law of nature. Thus, if a unique event occurs, even if it is perceived as a miracle, it is not violated of the world order.

**In this view, any dead who are resurrected must eventually die again.** Also all he says it that whatever resurrection does take place it will be purely spiritual, in which there is no **eating or drinking**. Yet he affirmed that God, who wrought the miracle of creation, has the power

to bring back the dead into their bodies. In the words of philosophy professor, Rabbi Harlan **“If God can create from nothing, then God can create from something.”** Finally we should mention that in his discussion Maimonides says nothing of a universal resurrection.

Maimonides asserted that this miracle will occur in the **messianic era** in order to allow souls another opportunity to develop. Once embodied, a person will face moral choice and gain intellectual understandings that will allow a soul to attain a higher level of love of God. This improved soul will persist and return to the realm of souls after the demise of the resurrected body. **In sum, resurrection is only a stop, a repeat performance, on the path to the final destination,** the act of disembodied-reembodied of God’s presence.

Nahmanides (Spain-Israel. 1194-1270) presented the more popular perspective of resurrection of the body. Nahmanides was a notable scholar of Jewish law as well as mystic. In his essay “The Gate of Reward,” Nahmanides directly challenged Maimonides and wrote that the final reward entails reunification of soul and body. In this reembodyed state, Nahmanides asserted, humanity will endure eternally.

Over time among Jews, the concept of resurrection lost importance. The Reform Movement’s Pittsburgh Platform of 1885 rejected bodily resurrection as supernatural superstition. In modern time, the whole topic of resurrection has been largely ignored. Dr. Neil Gillman, a leading thinker of Jewish society in his book “The Death of Death” reviewed the literature on the afterlife and concluded that resurrection of the dead is an important Jewish myth because it affirms the integration of body and soul and God’s supreme power to conquer even death. In first edition of this book 1997 in the page 121 rabbi Gillman states “Jesus is quite be declared.” in Acts 23:6:7 “ ...Fellow Jews, I am a Pharisees and son of Pharisees; I am on trail for my hope that the dead will resurrected.”

We must not deny the possibility of a miracle, which by definition is outside the boundaries of our natural experience. Also lets pay attention of the zobar’s condemnation of the person who denies resurrection:

“Curse on those who say that Holy One will not raise the dead, because it seems to them an impossibility! Lets those fools who are far from Torah and from the Holy One think a little...”



Concept of resurrection and reincarnation are mutually exclusive. If we have existed in many bodies, which one would we come back? Last time more and more people believe possibility of coming back into a new body (reincarnation) than returning into old body (resurrection).

And finally it is necessary notes that Jewish ideas about the afterlife have never been static. Resurrection is more static idea and reincarnation evolved as an important explanation of Human's souls modification and transformation in wide a scoop.

## **Christians view about Resurrection**

Death is and staying in the greatest mystical phenomena for mankind. The second great phenomena is resurrection. Both are in very close relation because resurrection happened only after die.

This concept is not new. For instance, the idea that we have no single Godhead is the philosophy of the Jainist sect in India. The Jains believe fully perfect souls, called Saddhas, are a group of universal creators. The most eastern philosophers deny this dogma of Jainism in favor of a divine board of directors created by Sky-Tyrant-dictator. This conclusion is more palatable to the western mind as well.

For much of the past two millenniums, the western world, Jews included, has characterized death as the soul's separation from the body. This view originally come from Greek philosophy, certainly from Plato and possibly from earlier mid-sixth Orphic-Mythical being religion. The idea of bodily resurrection, the notion of the immortality of the soul clearly has it source in Greek philosophy and religion.

Some learned soul experts talk about a soul's cosmic training. This grounds bring up another aspect about soul's life, which may be for us is hard to accept in mind because it limited with earth horizon. They think that small percentage of souls, usually the older, advanced souls counted about non-human intelligent life on the other world. Comparatively tyro souls unable to understand the gigantic, unlimited space of universe and only advanced souls memories are rather fleeting and clouded about the circumstances of these lives, the physical details, and planetary location relative to our universe. Human being which freshly passed away is less developed than elder soul, which has more chance gain knowledge and developed its soul.

It is important to understand that when people do recall souls from the other world they seem not to be limited by the dimensional constrains our universe. When soul travel to planets intergalactically or interdenominationally, they measure the trip by the time it takes them to reach their destination through the tunnel effect from the spirit world. The size of the spatial region involved and the relative position of world to each other are also considerations. Some spiritual expert considered about multiple dimensional realities. They thought that all dimensional streams gathering into one great river of the spirit world.

Modern time majority of Christian scholars try conform that Old Testament don't support very much the idea about resurrection. By their point of view against this idea probably have been Pharisees, Seduces and other representatives of Judaism. As we mentioned above it is not so. In Old Testament is lot of places where talk beginning about resurrection.

One of the prophetic pillar of the Bible Isiah indicate: "Your dead ones will live, a corpse of mine-they will rise up. Awake and cry out joyfully, you resident in the dust! For your dew is as the dew of mal-lows, and the earth itself will let even those important in death drop [in birth]" (Isaiah 26:19).

The other Bible pillar prophet Daniel wrote: "And there will be many of those asleep in the ground of dust who will wake up, these to indefinitely lasting life and those to reproaches [and] to indefinitely lasting abhorrence" (Daniel 12:2).

Job, who got greatest test from God deliberate about his experience: "And I myself well known that my redeemer is alive, and that, coming after[ me], he will rise up over [the] dust. And after my skin, [which]they have skinned off-this! Yet reduce in my flesh I shall behold God" (Job 19:25,26).

Nine times we meet in the Bible cases about death survive and Christian scholars agree with them. One notable event of Resurrection happened near the country Herasel:

"...some men from the presiding officer of the Synagogue came and said: "Your doughtier died! Why bother the teacher any longer?" Jesus over hearing the words and with his disciples and other people enter in the house of the presiding officer of the Synagogue. Jesus announced "Why are you causing noisy confusion and weeping?" The young child has not dead, but is sleeping!... Jesus taking the hand of the young child and said: "Maiden, I say to you, get up!"..."and imme-

diately the maiden rose and began walking, for she was twelve years old...people was in great ecstasy, but He (Jesus) order them again to let no one learn of this. And he said that something should be given her to eat” (Mark 5:35-43).

Case of Lazarus is also very notable. The family were live Lazarus and his two sisters: Mary and Martha know Jesus and have been his fervent followers. For example Mary odor Jesus so much that “grease the Lord perfumed oil and wipe his feet dry with her hair” (John 11:2).

In one nice day Lazarus suddenly passed away. Jesus with his disciples have been far from Lazarus family, but they came to him not only for condolence...“consequently when Jesus arrived he found he has been already been four days in the memorial tomb” (John 11:7).

Lazarus other sisters Martha sadly sad to Jesus: “Lord! If you had been here my brother would not have died” (John 11: 21).

Martha’s hide reprimand to Jesus is explainable. She deeply believe that if Jesus could have been near Lazarus in bad time his brother would not die. Jesus sad to her: “Your brother will rise “and “ many things as you ask God for God will give you” (John 11:23).

Martha sadly sad to Jesus: “I know he will rise in the Resurrection in the Last day” (John 11:24).

Hence Jesus after groaning again with himself came to the memorial tomb. It was in fact a cave and stone was lying against it.

Jesus sad: “Take the stone away.”

Martha the sister of the deceases sad to him: “Lord! By now he must smell, for it is as four days?”

Jesus sad to her: “Did I not tell you that if you would believe you would see the glory of God.”

Therefore they took the stone away. Now Jesus raised his eyes heavenward and sad: “Father I think you that you hear me. True, I know that you always hear me, but on account of the crowd standing around I spoke: in order that they might believe that you send me forth” and when he had said these things he cried with loud voice” Lazarus come on out” (john 11: 38-43).

Funeral process among Jews at that time continued only one day and was big challenge call fourth day dead man “come out” from sealed sepulcher (cave). The [man] that had been dead come out with his feet and hands bound with wrappings and his countenance was bound about cloth. Jesus sad to them “Loose him and let him do.” Therefore many of the Jews that had come to Mary with condolence, and beheld what he did, put faith in him” (John 11:44,45).

The case with Lazarus is remarkable and number of Jesus followers run up, but some of them going and reported this to representatives of influential religious sect Pharisee.

“Consequently the chief priest of Pharisee gathered the Sanhedrin together and began to say: 'What are we do, because they are performed many signs’ (John 11:47).

Under word “sign” Pharisee meant that Jesus demonstrate many signs of coming Messiah, include resurrection and revive of dead man.

Another prominent event if not the most prominent written in book of Morton Smith from Columbia University. “The Secret Gospel: The Discovery and interpretation of the Secret gospel according to Mark.”

“And they come into Bethany. And a certain woman whose brother had died was there. And, coming, she prostrated herself before Jesus and says to him:

“Son of David, have mercy on me.”

But Disciples rebuked her. And Jesus, being angered, went of with her into the garden where the tomb was. And straightway a great cry was heard from the tomb. And going near Jesus rolled away the stone from the door of the tomb. And straightway going where the youth was, he stretched forth his hand and raised himself his hand. But the youth looking upon him, loved him and begin beseech him that might be with him. And going out of the tomb they came into the house of the youth, for he was rich. And after six days Jesus told him what to do and in the evening the youth come to him wearing a linen cloth over his naked body. And he remains with him that night, for Jesus taught him the mystery of the kingdom of God. And thence, arising he return to the other side of Jordan.

Homosexual relation was very habitual and everyday event in Roman society part which been Judea.

During Jesus Crucifixion two evildoers were also be executed with him. One of them to say: “You are the Christ, are you not? Save yourself and us” (Luke 23:39). Evildoers beginning understand, who was this man and what mission he have. “Save yourself and us” means that they spiritually united with Jesus and beginning hoping about bright future.

“Other evildoer to say” Jesus! Remember me when you get into your kingdom.”

And he said to them: “Truly I tell you today, You will be with me in Paradise” (Luke 23:39,42,43).

That was great words which say humiliated, ignominious enthronement crusade man.

“And I have hope towards God, which hope these [men] themselves also entertain, that there is going to be a resurrection of both the righteous and unrighteous.” (Acts 24:15).

So will be arise both good and evil but we don't know exactly what that means. May be it could be wicked people will be have a final chance to accept Christ. Or it will be only opportunity for people who have not opportunity come to Christ.

“Do not marvel at this, because the hour is coming in which all those in the memorial tomb will hear his voice and come out, those who did good things to a resurrection of life, those who practice vile things to a resurrection of judgment” (John 5:28,29).

When we think about resurrection and the final places of any individual, Christians emphasize that everything this arranged by God's right hand and organizer Jesus Christ, which had been and will have been God's only one and begotten son. by God's plan Jesus was crucified and then on the third day had arisen into heaven. These three days are very important days because strong question stand in front of us:

**After crucifixion and before resurrection, that is the during three days where have been Jesus Christ?**

About this Apostle Peter indicate: “Why, even Christ died once for all time concerning sins, a righteous [person] for unrighteous one, that might lead in the flesh, but being made alive in the spirit. In this [state] also he went his way and preached to the spirits in prison,” Who had once been disobedient when the patience of God was waiting in Noah's days, while the ark was being constructed, in which a few people, that is eight souls, were cared safety through the water” (1 Peter 3:18-20).

From this quote we understand that Jesus have been in the “Spirits in Prison” and preached there. Definitely Jesus proclaimed God's plan about salvation for people who lived before flood and not see gospels. Naturally imprison spirits have been in Sheol and Jesus have been their for God's words announcement.

May be Jesus go more dawn and have saw fallen angels (spirits) in Gehenna where they siting because of “heinous wickedness.”

Peter wrote: “Certainly if God did not hold back from punishing the angels that sinned, but by throwing them into Tartarus, delivered them to pits of dense darkness to be reserved for judgment' (2 Peter 2:4).” Jehovah know how to delivered people of godly devotion trail,



but to reserve unrighteous people for the day of judgment to be cut off" (2 Peter 2:9).

So Jesus may go very down in Tartarus. In this places not located human beings, but God's other creators-demons and fallen angels.

"Than he will say, in turn, to those on his left, "Be on your way from me," you who have been cursed, into everlasting fire prepared for the devil and his angels" (Matthew 25:41).

Only after this important inspection in Sheol and Gehenna (Tartarus), Christ return on the earth. Here He demonstrate his Resurrection to his disciples and ascended into heaven where have been reporting to God about what he saw.

There is one more evidence which conform our opinion that after death in cross Jesus got rid of down spheres arrests. Jesus during three hours from 12 afternoon till 3 pm suffering on the cross. May be to cut his suffering one man took a spear and pierced his side, and blood and water come out... Jesus cried out with a loud voice, and yielded up [his]spirit (Matthew 27:49,50).

"Blood and water" together is diffidently medical sign that Jesus dead after hart attract.

After this happened extraordinary and mysterious effect.

"And, look! The curtain of the sanctuary was rent in two, from top to bottom, and the earth quaked, and the rock-masses were split. And the memorial tombs were opened and many bodies of the holy ones that had fallen asleep were raised up, (and persons, coming out from among the memorial tombs after his being raised up, entered into the holy city), and they become visible to many people. But the army officer and those with him watching over Jesus, when they saw the earthquake and the things happening, grew very much afraid, saying: Certainly this was God's son" (Matthew 27: 51-55).

Persons who coming out from memorial tombs were fallen holy ones and so many holy Resurrected peoples appearance in Jerusalem was very superior event. Unfortunately we have not other evidence how old saints walking in Jerusalem's streets and squares. This fact have only two explanation:

Holy ones Resurrection happened in the end times.

Or after dead in cross Jesus immediately descendant into hell and rescue souls of old saints. Imprisonment souls of holy ones return in to their bodies and resurrected after Christ permission. Jesus also go down into Gehenna "the harrowing of Hell" and release Adam, Eve and many others and give them opportunity go to heaven.

Every released spirits was Jewish origin. By some version in Gehenna Jesus met with fallen angels leader Lucifer. This encounter ended with severely wounded of evil monster.

So Resurrection is cornerstone of Christianity. Jesus has defeated death and give to everyone promise: "Because I live, you shall live also" (John 14:19).

Without Resurrection Christianity stay only wise thoughts collection. Only miracle of resurrection make Christianity religion.

For God loved the world so much that he gave his only-begotten Son, in order that every one exercising faith in him might not be destroyed but have everlasting life" (John 3:16).

In the teaching of Moses Maimonides, the resurrection of the dead is only a temporary, intermediate stage in the soul's journey. It is following by a second death, after which those who have lived properly enjoy forever, as boodles soul. The wicked, on the other hand are cut off; their souls perished.

Many people ask, "How can the bodies that have decayed and been cremated be raised?" Satanist have already proved that no chemicals disappear from the earth. The god who made the body of first people Adam and Eve in the first place can bring if he want all the original chemicals back together again, and the body will have will be a glorious body like unto the body of Adam or Christ. By Christians faith it will be an eternal body. It will never know tears, heartache, tragedy, disease, suffering or death.

There is one more version among many others that Jesus did not die on the cross, but saved and after inquisitive travel through Mesopotamia, Persia, Parthia, Bactria with his mother Mary and disciple septic Tomas reach to India.

In his youth Jesus followed the ancient Silk Road to India. While there He studied Buddhism adopting its religious doctrine and becoming a spiritual master.

Jesus survived the crucifixion.

After the 'resurrection' Jesus return to India, to die in the age 130, under the name Yuz Asaf. Jesus was buried in Srinagar, the capital of Kashmir, where he continues to be revered as saint man.

The tomb of Jesus still existed in Kashmir.

In the end reader we want remind you that during learn the Bible don't be radical and orthodox. Try read before lines and don't receive biblical opinions directly, because there is on the first view many contradictory thoughts, especially in prophetess part of the Bible.

## REINCARNATION

*"I'm give up, I'm tired of living, leave me  
alone, my life makes no seance"  
(Job 7:16)*

**H**uman being are limited by the physical world, by capacity of the body and by the earthly law of space and time, but numerous philosophers and religious pandits is believe that spiritual or emotional essence can travel outside the body, that spirit and body exist separately, and the spirit or soul survives after death.

Is it possible for a spiritual form to journey outside the physical body and then return? And if spirit survive death, could it come back in another body?

Throughout history many nations and respected individuals have related their own experience and answered-yes. They occurred among Tibetans as well as Icelanders; As commonly among French, Britains, and Americans; And they have been widely recorded among primitive peoples of Borneo, Africa, Oceania. Numerous creative writers claim to have out of body experience and have described them. Among many are Goethe, D.H. Lawrence, Aldous Huxley, Artur Koester, Emily Bronte, Guy de Maupassant, Jack London and many others.

These spiritual voyagers are said to take one of three forms:

1. During an out-of body experience, the spirit travels beyond the physical body for a short time, let's say 5-10 minute, and then returns.
2. In a near-death experience, the spirit departs as if bound for the next life but is drawn back into the still-living body.
3. Spirits who appear to have survived the death of one physical body and then come back in another are said to have got reincarnation.

Among many cases very popular and known type of spiritual travels are an aviator Charles A. Lindberg's out-of-body experience and novelist Ernest Hemingway's near-death experience, and General George S. Patton's recollection of previous lives.

A need to believe and a lack of conclusive proof are the antagonists components in man's eternal struggle to investigate reincarnation after death. Reincarnation is the rebirth of a soul in a new body, besides it is opportunity for soul repair. If in previous life had been made some mistakes, in new reincarnation begin process of purification. Reincarnation provides an additional chance to repair a mistake

that prevented the soul spark from moving upward in a previous incarnation or embodiment.

OBE were frequently reported in ancient civilizations. The Egyptians believed that each individual possessed an astral or spiritual, second body in the form of a bird with a human face; At death this spiritual body departed the physical body but hovered close to it.

In six-century Greece lived a mystic, known as Hermetimus of Claxomene. He was said to travel widely in spiritual realm, leaving his physical body self behind in his wife's care. One day devoted wife worry in his prolonged absence. She asked two of Hermetimus acquaintance to hide the body temporary. Unhappily two so-called friends secretly hated Hermetimus. They interim his body, leaving his soul to wander aimlessly forever.

In Old Testament and in the Christian era are mentioned various of visited the spiritual world. The several times appearances of the resurrected Jesus to his adherents, followers and public are one hundred percent evidences of out-of body (OBE) phenomena, and a number of Catholic saints have been said to travel out of their bodies.

Among early European peasants as well as with churchmen widespread notion that the soul flew out of the body and traveled around freely during sleep. Such beliefs give rise to the folklore of a body dual.

Hasidism as folk-mystic movement founded by Rabbi Israel ben Elizer in eiteen century. This phenomenal man also known as the Ba'al Shem Tov (Master of the Good Name). Members of this movement are known as Hasidim (singular-hasid). Hasidic worship was often marked by melodic song without words. A Rebbe is the title given by Hasidim to their master. He is the religious leader of the Hasidic sect.

In Jewish world person's personal teacher and mentor called Rosh Yeshiva. Often disciples call Jesus as Yeshiva. The Rebbe, the spiritual leader was at the center of communal life and looked to as a spiritual guide and model of religious living. The ability to see a person's past lives was previously attributed to masters of Jewish mysticism. Based on Jewish mysticism Hasidism taught that when a simple Jew engaged in a mitzvah, he able to manipulate and receive support from the cosmos and even God.

Stories proliferate among Hasidism on how we often travel in clusters of souls until we get it right and repair our soul. The ability of a master to look at people and see their past lives is also part of the Hasidic tradition. Rebbe's many followers could look at a person

and flip back through earlier lives as if viewing cards in a deck until reaching the universal first card.

The Rebbe had to integrate insight into the past lives and necessary repair with an awareness of who the person was in the present, which was reaped through observation, interview, intuition, and other input.

Isaac the Blind, the most influential mystic of 13<sup>th</sup> century French Provençal kabbalists, could tell by person's face where he was from the new or the old souls, relating to the number of previous incarnations.

Isaac Luria was 16<sup>th</sup> century Rabbi had the ability, according to his students, to perceive all of a person's previous incarnations, as well as visiting souls.

The founders of the Hasidic community were considered by some of their disciples to have this same capacity. The following is such a story. Zalman Schachter-Shalom reports that he heard it at a Hasidic spiritual festival:

"A rich man once came to make the acquaintance of Ba'al Shem Tov, which more often than not is known by the acronym the "Besht." He explained to the master that he had no particular problem that required the Rebbe's blessing, but that, having heard many great and wonderful stories concerning the deeds of the "Besht," he had decided he must meet this man. In reply, the "Besht" asked the man if he would mind hearing another story. The man was eagerly lackadaisical to listen and so the Besht began:

"There were once two men who had grown up together as friends. However, when they reached manhood they found themselves in very different circumstances. One was a wealthy man, and the other very poor. The poor man in order to save his life, asked help of his rich friend. The wealthy man did not hesitate, but offered his friend half his fortune. Now, with time, the situation of the men reversed, and the one who had before been wealthy was now very poor, while his friend, to whom he had given half his fortune, had become very wealthy man. Sure that he could receive help from his new wealthy friend, the poor man sought him out and explained to him his difficulty. But instead of helping him, the wealthy man ran away in order to avoid having to part with any of his fortune. However, time once again reversed their situations so that the poor man became rich and the rich man became poor, and they were once more returned to their original situations. Now, the friend who had before refused to part with

his fortune begun to feel distress of his own situation, and went to his friend begging forgiveness. The man who was now wealthy readily forgave his friend and offer to help him out of his difficulties, but this time he insisted that the friend give him a note, as insurance that if he was later in need his friend would share. Needless to say, as time passed, the two men again suffered a reversal of fortunes, but true to form the man who had written the note refused to honor it and his friend remained penniless.

The two men died. When they came before the heavenly tribunal, the full sinfulness of the one friend's life weighed against him and he was sentenced to Hell, while his friend was to go to Heaven. However, the one who was to go to Heaven would not accept the quandary of his friend, and he explained to the Heavenly Court that, in spite of manner in which his friend had treated him, he still loved him and does not wish to see him condemned to the Hell. The decision of the tribunal was that the only way to avoid this was to return both men to earth, so that the sinful man might have an opportunity to atone for his action. And so the sinful man was return to earth and established himself as a rich man, while the other was but a beggar.

When the beggar knocked on the door of the rich man, begging for sustenance, he was pushed rudely away and refused any aid. And so the beggar died.

At this point in the story the rich man...jump up, an amazed look on his face.

"Yesterday," he said, "I turned away a beggar. Was he the beggar of your story and am I that rich man?"

No answer was necessary, but the "Besht" nodded. The man was overcome with repentance, and was anxious to know how he could make amends for his sin. The "Besht" explained to him that his friend, the beggar, had a widow, and that he was to go and give three-quarter of his fortune to that widow in order to atone for his sin."

In sum, the Jewish sages went beyond the theory of reincarnation to become practitioner of repair of the soul through past-life counseling. The soul was understood as reincarnated with both the need to atone for past wrongs and elevate itself through living piously and lovingly.

The Rebbe's goal in seeing past lives was to determine the necessary alteration or repair of the soul needed in this lifetime. In addition to viewing the past, the Rebbe, it was held, could commune with spirits in the presence, like medium. The Rebbe might even commune with spirits in anticipation of reincarnation, as illustrated in the following

Hasidic tale:

“On a certain Rosh Hashanah evening, the Maggid of Issachar Dov Beir ben Aryeh Leib of Zlotchove saw a man who had been a Torah reader in his city and who had died a short time ago.

“What are you doing here?” he asked.

“The Rabbi knows,” said the dead man, “that in this night, souls are incarnated a new. I am such a soul.”

“And why were you sent out again?” asked the Maggid.

“I led an an impeccable life here on earth,” the dead man told him.

“And yet you are forced to live once more?” the Maggid went on to ask.

“Before my death,” said the man, “I thought over everything I had done and found that I had always acted in just the right way. Because of this my heart swelled with satisfaction and in the midst of this feeling I died. So now they have sent me back into the world to atone for my pride.”

Great man Rabbi Isaac Luria taught that human reincarnation was an essential vehicle for repair of the entire cosmos, including God. Luria in his descriptions detailed that are different aspects of soul. Luria said that soul sparks had only three lifetimes in which to rise up each soul rung. His soul system is complex in theory and has a technical dimension. He indicated that souls tend to reincarnation in the same gender, although he noted exceptions. There are two best-known exceptions which connected to the King David’s famous ancestors.

Tamar (daughter in law of Judah and later the mother of Judah’s child), according to Luria, had the soul of a man, which later passed into Ruth. In order for Ruth (the Moabite who converted to the Israelite faith) to conceive, God imparted to her sparks from another female soul because a woman with a male soul was usually barren. This seeming division between male and female sparks is subject of modern sensibility.

Nathan Shapiro in his “Macbberet Hakodesb” gave another example of souls reincarnation.

“The good part of Cain’s soul incarnated into Aaron, Moses’ brother and the first high priest, who had sinned by cooperating with the crafting of the Golden Calf (Exodus32:1-6). Aaron’s soul incarnated into Eli the high priest, who died by breaking his neck from falling off a chair (1 Samuel4:18), thereby atoning for Aaron’s sin. This soul was finally purified when incarnated into Ezra, the prophet who was instrumental in the return to Jerusalem from Babylonian exile.”

On an ancient Greek tradition a soul is wandering through the nearer world.

Buddhists believe that the soul is reincarnated through many realms, symbolized in the six scenes on a Tibetan wheel of life; ultimately, the soul is freed and may attain perfection.

India's supreme god Vishnu's eighth incarnation is the god Krishna. In this form he famed for his ability to love and to inspire love.

The Egyptians believed the soul departed the body at death but continued to require food and other earthly assist in the afterlife.

The Chinese of the 2<sup>nd</sup> century B.C. sought to preserve the dead by encasing their remains in jade and gold-both associated with yang, the active principle of the universe.

Australia's aborigines believe that the soul will reach the land of the dead after confronting many obstacles on the pathway to the afterlife.

In contrast to the reincarnation concept that the soul is purified during successive incarnations and finally reaches a divine world, most of Christianity holds that the deal will arise on Judgment Day and will join with Jesus Christ. According to Christian belief, a soul cannot be reborn but is either damned or ascends to meet with God and his angles.

Historians see a crucial turning point in Christianity's view of reincarnation in the Fifth Ecumenical Council of Constantinople in a.d. 553, during the reign of Byzantine emperor Justinian I. One of the council's 14 anathemas, or denunciations stated:

"If anyone asserts the fabulous per-existence of souls, and shall assert the monstrous restoration which follow it, let him be anathema."

Modern theologians, however, have expressed doubts about it. Point is that John the Baptist counted as reincarnation of Elijah. This idea based on the NT accounts of the reception John the Baptist received when he came to witness for Christ. (John 1:19:19-28) and was asked whether he was Elijah. The reverend Leslie Weatherhead, Methodist minister of the City Temple, London, from 1936 to 1960, cited this biblical passage in his booklet "The Case of Reincarnation." Jesus Christ had never taught reincarnation directly, the minister wrote, but "seemed to have refereed to it as though it were part of the accepted ideas of His day" and "never repudiated or denied it, or taught that it was false."

Weatherhead also referred to a passage in John 9, where we read that man born blind was brought to Jesus with the question: Rabbi,



who sinned, this man or his parents, that he was born blind? Of this passage Weatherhead commented:

"We must not stay with the answer, but we must note the currency of the idea of Reincarnation. If it were contemplated that a man born blind was being punished by blindness for sin committed, then the sin committed must have been done in earlier life before he was born into the world."

This interpretation suggest that sins in one incarnation are atoned for in a later one and were current and acceptable during the time of Christ, especially if we confess irrefutable evidences that in his early years Jesus traveled in far east countries include Tibet and India, where Reincarnation was dominant idea in religious life. Thus Dr. Lesli Weatherhead searched the Bible for sign of belief in reincarnation.

The desire for continuity after death, for a "second chance," is clearly human need that reincarnation doctrine appears to meet. People who live drab lives may derive emotional sentence from the behalf that they lived dramatic lives during previous incarnations or that future lives will reward them with wealth and prominence for present suffering. Daniel Douglas Home, the British medium, saying with great pertinence as well as impertinence:

"I have had the pleasure of meeting at least twelve Marie Antiquates, six or seven Marys of Scotland, a whole host of Louis and other kings, about twenty Great Alexanders, but never a plain John Smith. I indeed, would like to cage the later curiosity."

Another quotation that reincarnation appears to answer to answer, however speculatively, is that raised by the appearance of infant masterminds who display skills that might normally require a lifetime of training. Thus children who perform unusual feats of memory or complicated mathematical calculation or who display linguistic versatility or awesome talent in music are frequently cited by reincarnations as living proof of doctrine of rebirth. Most often mentioned are Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart , who compose simple music at about the age of four, and the 17<sup>th</sup> – century mathematician Blais Pascal , who had outlined a new geometrical system by the time he had reached 11 years of age.

Today, controversy over the techniques used to summon up reincarnation information involves both the validity of the information gathered and the possibility that such technique may produce damaging psychological side effects. Drugs, hypnoses and meditation have all been engaged to help induce the recall of alleged reincarnation experience.

In an article, "Artificial Reincarnation Through Hypnoses," a Russia physician, Dr. Vladimir L. Raikov, has reported that "the hypnotic phenomenon of mental suggestion can be utilized in teaching." Raikov call his method artificial reincarnation because he induced his hypnotized subject to act as if they were the historical personalities with whom they had been matched. He cited the example of a young woman who was studding the violin and was told that she was, in fact, the virtuoso violinist Fritz Kreisler. Rakov observed that "her manner of playing under hypnosis become reminiscent of that Kreisler." Another subject was an aviation engineer who, when informed that he was a famous Russian painter, managed to paint with superior skill while under hypnosis influence.

The United States has emerged as a Protestant Christian country with wide academic and popular interest in reincarnation. Dr. Jan Stevenson has attempted to verify details of accounts of earlier lives. On the one hand, Stevenson's type of exiting research has emphasis a degree of scholarship that deals largely with date that are "suggestive of reincarnation." On the other hand, newspapers and weekly tabloids regularly feature colorful accounts the therapeutic application of reincarnation claims and fantasia.

Arthur Hastings in the "Newsletters" of the Association for Trans-personal Psychology in 1978 reported that "One aspect of this is curiosity and perhaps ego-gratification is to learn that you were once a princess in Egypt, or a Sufi teacher and this self-contemplation give you a trill, or conformation that your life has a particular meaning."

Hastings then described the two major channels through which people seek information connected their past lives. "In our contemporary life, information about past life, is usually given by someone claiming to be 'psychic,' or is evoked within a light trance guided by leader, in which the participant 'remembers' experience that are interpreted as coming from the past life. These experience are often vivid and plausible, but I think we must say that there is usually no relabel proof that they are memories of a past life."

General George Patton believed he was a Roman warrior in a previous life.

Under hypnosis, Dolores Jay said she was a 19<sup>th</sup> century German girl who was murdered at age 16.

Annie Besant, a 19<sup>th</sup> century feminist and leader in London's Theosophical Society, was conceived that she would be reincarnated.

Morris Netherton, ph D, in his book "Past Lives Therapy," written

with Nancy Shiffrin, claimed that "almost invariably my patients have found that their mental anguish in this life could be pinpointed to a physical situation in the past life." If a patient suffers from an acute fear of heights, chances are the patient in the past life diddly falling from long distance. "While such vision of the past could be 'creative daydream.'" Netherton admitted, he personally believed that "reincarnation does in fact take place."

Similarly, Dr. Edith Fiore wrote in "You Have Been Here Before" that she become increasingly convinced that her patient's memories were not mere fantasia. Fiore's bases for such believe was that the "remission of symptoms" in her patients provided "almost conclusive proof" of reincarnation. Fiore also dealt with delicate question of how person-to-person relationship in a previous life may affect present marriage and sexual interactions.

Other researcher have reported that past-life recollections in previous lives may actually create marital difficulties, may be used to justify extermination relation at present. Netherton, in fact, suggest that people who are untroubled by behavioral disorders ought to leave the question of past lives alone and their "unconscious mind undisturbed."

Psychologist Helen Wambach from Walnut Creek, California, regards the use of hypnotic regression as a valid means discovering and studying accounts of earlier incarnations. After examining more than 1.000 descriptions of previous lives, gathered from 1.000 subjects, she reported that 90 percent of her hypnotized subjects had been able to "vividly recall scene and emotions from past lives." She might find evidence that their tales were more than fantasy. She began her experiments by hypnotizing a number of people simultaneously and asking them which of several dates she mentioned brought to mind a vivid picture or image. On other occasions she asked subjects to look at map and choose whatever spots seemed to have particular strong appeal. Then she would urged her subjects to describe what they saw and felt. She sought detailed information that was unlikely to be found in books, magazines or films, inquiring for instance, about landscape and climate. She also looked for descriptions of personal appearances, eating utensils, clothing and money, and home and village life. It is highly significant that many subjects descriptions was very accurate and in some cases in one hundred percent accuracy matched and proved in details with historical and archeological facts.

Several subjects described themselves as blond and fair-skinned although they believed that they lived in regions around the Caucasus. Only later did these people learn that over the centuries, the Caucasus had home of "White race" and variety of physical types.

Wambach was also impressed that the 1,088 past life descriptions she collected accurately reflected estimates of components of the world's population. For instance, men and women were always rarely equally represented in the hypnotically induced past-life tales., whether or not there were equal numbers of male and female subjects in the group that had been hypnotized. Also socioeconomic data, seemed to correspond to accrual populations. Statistical analysis showed that only 10 percent of the past lives described were of upper class people, while the great majority 60 percent to 77 percent depending upon the century being described-were of people from the lower class, many of them farmers. The great majority of descriptions collected told of simple, difficult lives involving poor food and shelter. Interestingly enough, the percentage of description of middle-class lives varied, growing larger at the countries passed and the world as a whole become more prosperous.

The number of past lives in various ages also seemed to reflect the gradual growth of the world's population. Twice as many past lives were reported from the years around 1500 as from the years around a.d. 100. Past lives of the 19<sup>th</sup> century were twice as numerous as these of the 16<sup>th</sup> century, while past lives of the 20<sup>th</sup> century were four times as frequent as those of the century before.

Like Stevenson, Wambach believed that earlier incarnation might help to account for existing for emotional disturbances. She reported, "For example, people who committed murder in a previous life often feel emotionally disturbed. Once their past revealed, and they see the reason for their trauma, they lose their guilt feeling and can lead a normal life," Although her approach differed substantially from that of Stevenson who has studied many cases of children who claim recall past lives. Wambach shared his view that such memories tend to fade. She found that "children under five can often recall past lives," but that "this recall is usually lost by the age six and seven, and in adulthood it is lost altogether." She speculated that very young children "are much closer to the people they once were-in another place, another time."

Stevenson provide great many experiments and has used certain reincarnation cases in diversity manner. He examining some 1,600 past lives claims and formed a controversial view of reincarnation:

“ We can never show that it does not occur; not are we ever likely to obtain conclusive evidence that it does occur. All the cases I have investigated so far have some flaws, many of them serious once. Neither any single case nor all the investigated cases together offer anything like proof of reincarnation. They provide instead a body of evidence suggestive of reincarnation that appears to be accumulating in amount and quality.”

The critics dismiss psychic voyages—OBE's, NDE reincarnation, and the rest as dreams or hallucinations or even fraud. Proponents, on the other hand, firmly hold that genuine out of body experience entail a far greater sense of reality than has been demonstrated by ordinary dreams or hallucinations, both at the time of experience and in retrospect.

To the contrary one student of OBE's Dr. Eugene E. Barnard, has estimated that One out of every one hundred people experienced an actual OBE at some time during his or her life-time. Others suggest that the incidence might be as high as 15 or 20 percent. Such beliefs found good background of Western culture until the 19<sup>th</sup> century, when the similar phenomena become broad popular and known as Spiritualism, a religion that focused on communication with the deceased. The basic creed of spiritualism was that all people survive death as ghost which has special powers.

Emanuel Swedenborg's remarkable vision foreshadowed belief in spiritualism. He was born in Stockholm, the son of a Lutheran bishop and professor of theology. Emmanuel was educated at the Upsala University where he gain so great education that “ the heaven opened to him.” He was considered one of the most learned men of his days.

Then, beginning at the age of 55 and continuing until his death at 84, the scientist experienced series of vision and walking dreams that convinced him totally of the existence of a vast hereafter accessible to the living. Swedenborg detailed accounts of his “journey and conversations in the spiritual world.” Swedenborg met with inhabitants from Bible world, the moon, Venus and Mars.

Swedenborg's clairvoyant “journeys” including his detail account report from a distance 300 miles, of a fire that ravaged Stockholm.

From the vast overwordly materials Swedenborg constructed a doctrine of “correspondence,” a comprehensive system that linked every aspects of earthly life to spiritual realm and formed starting prelude to the spiritualist movement.

## Spiritualism

Modern spiritualism, the believe that the living can communicate with death , began in a cottage in Hydesville, in 1848. The occupants of the cottage been Fox family. They had moved into the house, which already had a reputation for being haunted. Spiritualism in modern times began with the Fox sister's claimed that they had directly communicated with the dead Mr. Splitfoot. And sisters had enough conformations about this matter.

Starting in 1850, Spiritualism came to flourished throughout the USA and Europe: at one point there were scores of mediums, ghost searchers and 40.000 conform Spiritualists in New York alone. In the birthplace of the Modern Spiritualism and the Fox sister honor erected stella with inscription: " There is no Death, There is no Dead."

In 1882, in and around Cambridge University founded the Society for Psychiatric Research, or SPR," To investigate ...spiritualism, without prejudice..." The explorations of the British SPR were augmented and in 1885 was founded British counterpart American Society for Psychiatric research. Together the two society gathered astounding amount of material supporting OBES. Spiritualism offered ready explanations for these occurrence, which very good lodged within traditional Christian theology. But other enthusiasts in the late 19<sup>th</sup> and early 20<sup>th</sup> developed entirely new religious in order to enplane unknown.

One of the most famous and controversial of these systems was Theosophy (God and Wisdom.) Its founder, Madam Helena Petrovna Blavadsky. was a Russia Spiritualist who had wandered around the world and through a number of bigamous marriages before arriving destitute in New York in 1873. Among her admirers were Thomas Edison; scientist Alfred Russel Wallace and Sir William Crooks; poets William Butler yeast and Alfred, Lord Tennyson and many other prominent individuals.

She found her life's calling through a chance meeting with Colonel Henry Olcott, a lawyer, journalist, spiritualist and they together launched the Theosophical Society in 1875. And when Blavatsky died in 1891, Theosophy numbered about 100.000 adherents; some 35.000 believers persist to this day. She was eager student of Eastern religious and had a lively interest in astral travel.

This remarkable woman was born in 1831, the child of a family of lesser Russia nobility. By all contemporary accounts self-willed, reckless and erratic 16 year old charge to one Gen. Nicephore Blavadsky,

a man about 70 years old. The young wife soon deserted her husband and fled to Constantinople.

In 1877, Madam Blavatsky published "Isis Unveiled," a study of the occult inspired. It was claimed, by astral visions. Colonel Oscott reported, "Her pen would be flying...when she would suddenly stop, looking into space with the vacant eyes of the clairvoyant seer...and begin copying on her paper what she saw."

The book "Isis Unveiled" painted its author as a woman of tremendous learning. She connected ancient spiritual forms with modern world. The central tenet of Theosophy was that human being exist on many planes besides the physical body. One of these levels is the astral body, a ghostly reproduction of the physical self that can travel far and wide outside the physical body. Everyone's astral body journeys during sleep, according to Madam Blavatsky, but the truly expert can take out their astral bodies from their physical self willfully and it will be astral projection. Moreover, those who deeply understand subject and handle astral art are able to see other people's astral bodies in plain day. They appeared as multicolored halos around the physical body and reveal the essence of each personality.

Later Helena Blavatsky claimed that she found immortal race that lived in the Himalaya Mountains and was devoted pupil and servant of Mahatma. Before long, her movement had spread westward, with numerous breaches in England, France, and other European countries. Madam Blavatsky boosted up the mass of OBE testimony. There were appear a few individuals who claimed that traveled deliberately out of their physical bodies on a regular basis.

The first such frequent out-of-body voyager in recent history was Englishman named Hugh G. Calloway, who would later chronicle his OBE under pseudonym of Oliver Fox. He was sickly, dreamer and nightmares from childhood. When Calloway was thirteen, he lost his mother, and his father followed her to the grave within six months. The youth, who had always feared death, then changed of attitude and turned brave. "Beyond the grave, I should surely meet my mother," he remembered.

As he grew more mature, Hugh Calloway's dreams became more vivid and complex. He would have prophetic and historical dreams. Calloway soon began to have what he termed "dream of knowledge," in which he actually understood that he was dreaming and could command himself to rise off the ground, glide at a height of 100 feet, and pass through walls. Also he realized that able to command himself

during dream eventually called back to his body, which sometimes was very difficult.

Vast majority of Galloway's experiences were impossible to verify, inasmuch they were based solely on his own testimony. But he did reported several occurrences involving other psychic travelers, who in turn testified that their experience coincided with him. Two of his college friends shared his interest and one night the trio decided to meet out-of body on the university commons; Calloway and one of his friends made the psychic rendezvous, both dreaming that they had met the other at the appointed place that night.

Caloway continues his investigation and adopted madam Blavatsky's Theosophy as theosophical model. Like Theosophists, he believed that most of his travels took place in the astral plane through the vehicle of his astral body. He claimed to have learned the skillfulness of "skying," or rising through the higher planes of existence, but was frightened by one trip that seemed to take him to the edge of outer space, where he encountered an awe-inspiring succession of concentric circles of light. Calloway also reported that he had learned how to stimulate a trance without asleep and find a way of leaving his body through what he called his pineal door.

We remind reader that the pineal gland located deep within the brain and thought by some to be the seat of the soul. For centuries the pineal gland has been considered by some pandits to be a third eyes-the point where the spirit and body join.

In recording his experience, Calloway suggested several methods for achieved OBEs , including how to make a dream of knowledge ("send the body to sleep while the mind is kept awake") and how to pass through the pineal door ("concentrate upon an imaginary trap-door within the brain").

Psychic traveler Colloway hastened to add that OBEs were not for everybody: "No one with a weak heart should seek practical acquaintance with the phenomenon of separation: and ...nervous people would do well to leave the subject alone."

During the 1920s, Calloway wrote account of his OBEs for British psychic Journal, in 1938, using Oliver Fox pseudonym. By then, however, his work had been overshadowed by the testimony of a young American named Sylvan Joseph Muldoon, who with Carington collaborating on a book entitled "The Projection of the Astral body." Muldoon and Carrington later collaborated on another book that explored numerous OBE's and many aspects of projections, and their works were



probably the most widely read during the WWII. Sines that time, the best known of the supposed astral travelers has been Robert Monroe a perfectly normal and unexceptional American businessman at the relatively advanced age of forty-three; college educated and married, with children, a level-headed man with serious vices or peculiarities. His only "unorthodox activity," was "...experimentation with techniques of astral traveler."

Monroe claimed to have traveled in three different dimension, which he designated as scenes I, II, and III. Scene I was familiar places close to home. Scene II is a non-material environment. It is inhabited, by entities with various degrees of intelligence with whom communication is possible. Scene III, which Monroe supposedly visited a number of times and was physical-matter world almost identical to our own. There are trees, houses, cities, people with reasonable civilized society, but in different technological basis.

According to Robert Monroe, anyone can travel outside the body- all it takes is practice and the desire to do it. For those attempting OBEs, Monroe suggests the following guidelines:

1. In a warm, dark room where you will not be disturb, lie in a comfortable position with your head pointing north. Loosen clothes and remove any jewelry.

2. Relex your mind and body. Close your eyes and breath rhythmically, keeping your mouth slightly open.

3. Focus on a single image as you drift towards sleep. When yo reach the state bordering wakefulness and sleep, deepen your relaxation by concentrating on the blackness beyond your eyelids.

4. to induce the vibration that allegedly herald the onset of an OBE, focus on a point about twelve inches fro m your forehead. Gradually extend the point of focus to a distance of six feet, and draw an imaginary line parallel to your body. Focusing on that plane, Imogene the vibration and bring the down into your head.

5. Gain control of the vibration by consciously guiding them through your body- from your head to your toes and back again. Once these vibration waves can be produced on mental command, you are ready to attempt separation from the body.

6. To leaving the body, concentrate on how pleasant it would be to float upward. Maintain these thoughts, and your astral form should begin to rise.

7. To return to the physical self, simply focus on reengaging the two entities.

The most notable aspects of the three virtuoso of psychic voyaging—Calloway, Muldoon, and Monroe—are the common elements of their reports. For instance, like many who have experienced spontaneous Out-of-Body experience, all three were at one time or another aware of being attached to their physical bodies by mysterious cord. Usually called “the Silver Cord.”

## Reincarnation and Deja Vu?

Does reincarnation have anything to do with déjà vu (already seen), the feeling that one has been in a certain area or country previously, perhaps, as believers suggest, during an earlier incarnation? Neurological explanations for such feelings are captivating. Foreign correspondent and later columnist of the New York Times, William Chapman White, reported the history of a Midwestern couple, Mr. and Mrs. Bralorne, who left their cruise ship in Bombay, India, and had an odd expression.

Mr. Bralorne said: “Never having been out of America before, obviously I’d never seen Bombay, but as soon as we landed I had a strange feeling. As my wife and I started to walk the streets, I said:

“When we round this corner we’ll come to Afghan Church,” and later:

“Two streets down and we’ll find De Lisle Road.” My wife gave me a funny look and said:

“You certainly know way around. Or maybe you feel that you’ve been here before.”

I was astonished at that. It was precisely what I did feel. I cannot tell you how out of bewilderment I grew during the day. We went around the city as if we had known every street and every old building all our lives or in some other life.”

When the Bralornes took another walk in the city, they asked the policemen whether there was a big house at the foot of Malabar Hill, with a big banyan tree in front. The police officer told them that such a house had been on that very spot but had been torn down 90 years before. The policeman’s father had been a servant in the house, which had belonged to the Bhan family. And yes, there used to be a large banyan tree in front of it. It was at the point that the Bralornes recalled that they had named their son Bhan Bralorne because “at the time it seemed most fitting.”

Another prominent example of reincarnation-deja vu refer to General George Patton. He had never before visited Langres, small town in northeastern France, where was site of a Roman military camp. Local officer suggest American newcomer show around the town. But Patton told the surprised young man:

"I know it well!"

A stout believer in reincarnation, Patton felt sure that he had been to France before as a Roman legionnaire. As he led the way through the area, he pointed out the sites of the ancient Roman temples and amphitheater and the forum. Even show a spot where Julius Caesar had made his camp. Patton later told his nephew, "as if someone were at my car whispering the directions."

## Incarnation into Animal

Isaac Luria believe and give descriptions of temporary human incarnation into animals or rocks as a form of punishment. Probably this view come from Hinduism and Buddhism. When a person was incarnated into a lower form the soul become aware of its history and the purpose of its punishment. Moses Galante, one of Luria's student, told a story that expresses Luria's feeling of the concept of incarnation into nonhuman as a form of punishment. Luria was a master of the mystical traditions.

Once Isaac Luria and Moses Galante were traveling to the grave of the Talmudic sage, Judah ben Ilai. As they approached their destination they noticed a crow on an olive tree which in crow manner bragging incessantly. Luria looked up at the bird and said:

"Where you acquainted with Shabbethai the tax farmer of Safad?"

"I know him," Galante answered. " He was a bad man in that he displayed great cruelty to the poor when they were unable to pay their taxes."

"This crow," Luria said, "contains Shabbethai's soul."

Now let's read another story about this content. Dr. Ray Lederman sharing us such story about soul's incarnation into animal.

"Sam and Jake were close friends. They agreed that when the first of them died he would return and tell survival friend what life was on the other side. When Jake died, Sam grieved greatly. One night Sam awoke upon hearing a familiar voice.

"Jake, is that you?" Sam asked hesitantly.

“Yes, Sam it’s me. I promised that I would come back and tell you about the other side.”

“You’re the best friend!” Sam said. “So, what’s it like?”

“Well, each morning I get up and have great breakfast of fresh lettuce and sprouts. I feel the sun and see the beauty of the flowers around me, and then I have sex until lunch. For lunch I also eat fresh vegetables, and afterwards I have sex until dinner. I watch the sunset, and the sky is bigger and more magnificent than ever.”

“Wow,” Sam says. “Heaven sounds wonderful.”

“What Heaven?” Jake says. “I’m a rabbit in Montana!”

Finally we must note that it is not enough to pay attention to the soul telling of her incarnations. Soul only tells of her last incarnation. If you are the master of souls, you will understand it all in its fullness and the Holy One, Blessed be He, help us search soul's root till Adam. In the same time we must note that the Bible mostly against souls any kind trivially manipulation.



In the Bible written: “Let no one be found among you who... practice divination or sorcery, interprets omens, engaged in witchcraft, or casts spells, or who is a medium or spirit or who consults the dead, (Deuteronomy: 9-12). But when the rabbis of the Talmud (written between 200-500 C.E.) particular rabbi Akiva examined the Bible's prohibition against “necromancy,” the act of calling as the “consults the dead,” they read the prohibition quite narrowly.

The biblical command is linked to idolatry, with a detailed description of the bones, incense, and the knocking of arms that were used as tools to accompany incantation in consulting the dead.

The text Sanhedrin 65b explains: “...or that consult with the dead” means one who starves himself and spend the night in a cemetery, so that an “unclean spirit” may rest upon him. And when rabbi Akiva reached this verse, he wept:

“If one who starves himself that an unclean spirit may rest upon him has his wish granted, he who fasts that the pure spirit (the divine presence) may rest upon him-how much more should his desire be fulfilled.”

The Talmud’s discussion of the biblical prohibition of calling on the dead assumes that such communication is possible, which is strengthened by the following story about two of the leading rabbis of

fourth century Babylonia:

Raba, seated before Rav Nahman, saw him sinking into physiological state of death.

“Master! tell the angel of death, not to make it painful for me.” Said Rav Nahman to Raba.

“Master! Are you not an important man?” Raba replied.

“Who is important, well-regarded, or distinguished before the Angel of Death?” Said Rav Nahman to him.

“After your death, show yourself to me, Master!” said Raba to him. He did show himself.

“Did you suffer pain, Master?” Raba asked him.

“No more than removing a hair from milk. But if the Holy One, Blessed be He, were to say to me ‘Go back to the world as you were,’ I would decline, for the dread of death is anguishing.” Rav Nahman replied.

This story shaped the sages’ understanding of the prohibition of mediums. Necromancy could not be such a clear-cut prohibition if friendly relation among live and passed away friends and sage interconnected.

In above written story dating from the seventh through twelfth centuries, the rabbis were quite guarded against necromancy. They held that Raba did not violate the prohibition because he extracted the promise while Rav Nahman was still alive. In the thirteen century situation shifted. Many Ashkenazim origin leading rabbis from Germany gave permission to consulting with the body of the dead, while calling on the spirit was permitted because the spirit was not “dead.” There were contemporaries who disagreed and asserted that the body and spirit were inseparable.

As Jewish mysticism grew in importance, so did the view of Hasdei Ashkenaz, because in mysticism the soul was regarded as an entity existing separate from the body. We remind that Hasdei Ashkenaz was “the pious of Germany.” A reference to the leading rabbis of the thirteen century who lived along the Rhine River and emphasized a life of ascetic piety. Even opponents of Hasdei Ashkenaz grew to accept necromancy, asserting that the Torah forbade only the use of idolatrous rituals, marked by the use of special outfits and incense for conjuring up the dead. If the practitioner conjured up the dead through the use of holy names, as provided by Jewish mystic text, then it was permitted.

There are many examples of Jewish sages in Jewish literature using mediums or having the power to engaged spirits in conversation. Contact with spirits was also accepted among opponents of Hasidism. Elijah ben Solomon Zalman was a prodigy who dedicated his whole

life to study. He severely criticized the Hasidim for their mysticism, and their insistence that God's sparks were found in everything in creation. In the report of a disciple of Solomon Zalman there is account published in 1820:

"I heard from his holy mouth that many times Maggidim (Teller. A itinerant preacher who teaches Torah through stories. Also used to refer to a spiritual being who offers guidance,) from Heaven appeared to him, requesting to deliver to him the mysteries of Torah without any effort, but he would not listen to them... When one Maggidim insisted persistently...he answered, 'I do not want my understanding of the Torah to be mediated by others'".

The ability to call on the deceased was not limited to rabbis. Jews often in their life visited the graves of loved once and venerable rabbis, asking them to intervene in healing, assist with prayers, or solve problems. Rabbinic authorities justified such practice. Today it is common practice, for example, for followers of Lubavitcher rebbe, Menachem Mendel Schneerson, to visit his grave in New York and to seek his guidance or intervention. In Israel today there are one-day bus tours to the "holy graves of the rabbis," which are very popular with members of the religious community.

In sum, several major streams of Judaism permit calling on the spirit of the departed and the use of mediums. The biblical prohibition against necromancy is limited to calling on the dead as an idolatrous religious act, evidenced by rituals such as special incarnations, clothing, or incense. Conjuring up of the dead through the use of Jewish acceptable mystic techniques, such as recombination of the letters of God's name, is seen as a sacred act.

Jewish tradition also discourages the use of mediums to foretell the future. It is contradict the basic Jewish dogmas of free will and individual responsibility for the future. Jewish traditions there is widespread belief in the ability to communicate with the dead. It is no doubt that some people might have really talk with dead. Leading medium would come on the bottom of the end, retreat and make us more respectful of the stories about reincarnation.

Jewish sources speak of a life review that occurs upon death. Talmud states, "When a person departs to the eternal home all his deeds are identified and he is told: 'Such and such a thing have you done, in such and such a place on that day.' Admiring to the rightness of the assessment the person replies, "Rightly have yo Judge me" (Taanit 11a)."

The review process, according to rabbinical sources, may be unpleasant. In the words of an early Palestinian Midrash (Homilies), dating at the first several centuries of the B.C. written :

“When a righteous person arrives at the end of his days, his recording angel precede him into heaven singing his praise.” But when a wicked and scum-sucking maggot die, the Holy One, Blessed be He, says:

“Lets your soul blasted in despair! How many times did I call upon you to repent and you did not?”

Almost similarly analysis situation modern time Hasidic rabbi, Yitzhak Meir of Ger, whose question written in Martin Buber’s book “Tales of the Hasidism”:

“Why is a person afraid of dying? For does he not then go to his Father! What a person fear is the moment he will survey from the other world everything he has experienced on this earth. In the world to come a person obtain a clear retrospect of all his deeds on the earth.”

Another source, which belong to rabbi Yehuda Patai’ah’s is the diary of a nineteenth-century Turkish rabbi who engaged in exorcisms, describes souls from the other world as in terrible anguish due to errors, including ritual errors, committed while alive.

The Jewish tradition, therefore, describe a complex picture of life review encompassing the potential of spiritual embrace, as well as the possibility of terror. People who were deeply religious and expected God to judge them for their ritual failure would feel suffer in the world to come. Medium such as Van Praagh also report that in the other world all is not peaceful. Before he begins a session, Van Praagh engages in a short, generic prayer to protect himself from harm. He says that angry and hurtful people exist on the other side, too, as well as spiritual masters.

Van Praagh says important statement which written in rabbi Elie Kaplan Spitz’s book “Does the Soul Survive?” that “...his contacts as a medium are limited to forty years from the time of person’s death, and during that time personalities largely remain integral.” Van Praagh affirms that a person’s station and role in the next may deviate and are based on his spiritual evolution in this world.

Shortly to sum up the above said, there are remarkable kernel similarities between Jewish discussions and the experienced of contemporaries in regard to our life review and afterlife. The power of culture to shape these descriptions must be accounted for as well. When we deeply analysis which culture more flexibly aware the past time memories and reincarnation, coming to conclusion that only Judaism is best re-

flector of the every aspect of reincarnation. Faithful Catholicism, mainstream Islam and green Orthodox Christianity reject reincarnation and have very few accounts of past-life memories. They have not enough fantasy to inspire in this direction. Judaism have not contender religion in this subject. They have full advantage in this matter. The idea about after-life memories and reincarnation is very expensive idea, people desperately searching more and more evidences about reincarnation and Judaism and rabbis have every benefits from this.

Traditional culture, such as Judaism, also present a different pattern of reincarnation than the reports widely witnessed in contemporary past-life regression. In contemporary reports, people commonly describe having lived in a numerously of cultures and as each gender. In contrasts, most Jewish accounts, whether reported by the early mystics or among Hasidim, consistently specify that earlier lives the person lived as a Jew, usually of the same sex. There are some account of Jews having been non-Jews in the past and of the opposite gender, but these are exceptions to the rule.

In many cases aspect of reincarnation is very delicacy. Some individuals absolutely don't want to change gender during reincarnation. In most of Ian Stevenson's accounts in his book "Children Who Remember Previous Lives," people reincarnate in the same gender as the previous life. He adds that he never heard of a Druze man who described memories as a woman in a previous life.

In Budism only enlightened souls, rinpoche ("precious souls"), choose their reincarnation. There are levels of enlightened souls too. By Jewish tradition absolutely majority of Jews from the birth time enlighten and have full right be incarnated. There is statement from (Zobar, Beresbit 25:1) that in every Jewish generation there are at least 600,000 enlighten souls. These number have symbolic significance, rather than practical application. In Hasidic writing the idea is presented that each Jew stood at Mount Sinai, as manifest in a spark that was present at revelation. In other words the soul sparks of those witnesses continue to reincarnate as Jews to testify to God's revelation and to undergo purification.

There is also a gap between the multifaceted Jewish description of the soul's reincarnation and some contemporary accounts. Jewish mysticism speaks of soul sparks, which means that more than one person may share a previous life at the same time and a spark may enter s person after birth. In contrast many contemporary Jewish schools have fundamentally different understandings.



Many cultures beyond Judaism provide spark like images of soul. They believe that human mind can effectively split or duplicate so that one personality can reincarnate into two or more bodies.

At the same time, in the traditional Jewish literature there is also a consistent description of a chain of discrete incarnations. There is also much literary president about spirit guides who visits, influences a person, and departs. James Van Praagh, in his book "Talking to Heaven," describes different kind of spiritual guides:

"The first group of guides is personal guides. These are persons we have known in previous incarnations or in between lifetimes with whom we share an affinity...Personal guides may make vigorous attempts to guide us through our daily lives and impress us with the best way to remedy certain situations ... mastery of specialized helpers.. are spirit who are drawn to us based on certain activity or work in which we are engaged.

...For instance, if you decide to write a mystery story, your thoughts will draw to you an author who has worked of his specialized in that type of writing ... Last our spirit or master teachers ... are individuals who may be quite spiritually evolved, or may never have lived in the physical world during many lifetimes upon this world. Like our other guides, they, too gravitate to us based upon our level of spiritual evolution and understanding ... Most of us will have one or two of the same master teacher throughout our evolution lifetime after lifetime."

Shortly spirit, whether called guide, or master may serve as a source of wisdom. Rabbi Elie Kaplan Spitz persuaded of the reality of survival by the compelling similarities in descriptions of the afterlife in Jewish mystic texts, in Tibetan Buddhism, and contemporary findings. These divergent systems of wisdom affirm the survival of the soul and describe the stages following death that include being down into the light, life review, purification, levels of soul achievement, and re-incarnation. Some of the differences in the description are a product of vocabulary and not denial of the category.

"What I gain from the study of Jewish sources of the souls an affirmation of my growing faith in another realm of reality," Emphasis Elie Kaplan Spitz in his book "Does the Souls Survive?" and then conclude:

"In the study of Jewish text, I join a centuries-old conversation on the meaning of life and learn that, among the most sensitive and mystically oriented of my ancestors, many saw this world as only passageway to another world. Reincarnation in the Jewish mystical literature was consistently viewed as real and as another opportunity to

developed our soul. The Jewish tradition affirms that we have spirit guides, or visiting souls, that come to aid us on our spiritual past... In sum, my personal experiences and reading have led me to believe in the reality of soul, its survival, and reincarnation.”

Judaism teaches that our inner life is composed of different dimensions, and on the highest level our souls are an extension of the Divine. The purpose of our striving in the world is, paradoxically, to rise after death to a level where we are no longer conscious of personality but enveloped by the One.

There are also some aware in Jewish methodology of souls survival view. This is the view about gigantic non-Jewish world. Jewish rabbis and other think tanks considered that Gentiles totally limited their ability to imagine that souls flow freely through reincarnation lives and among cultures. Even though journeyer and successfully advanced Gentile soul able in extraordinary cases accept the ability to return in new reincarnated body as no other than a Jew.

## **Art of Magic and Reincarnation**

Reincarnation phenomenon deeply interconnected with magic art. It in many cases is oversteps the normal possibility of man. For centuries men and woman have believed in the existence and power of secret knowledge and the elitism of occult societies. They created remarkable system of thought and belief, each with the potential to explain and interpret the world to willing listeners. Paracelsus (1493-1541) said: “magic has power to experience and fathom things which inaccessible to human reason. For magic is a great secret wisdom, just as reason is a great public jolly.”

Magic art has specific peculiarity. In modern times three such systems-religion, science, philosophy-continue flourish and penetrated the mysteries of the natural world and struggled to refine his social and intellectual powers. Some scholars search deeply into the poorly understood realm of the mind and the word scholar and magician often carried the same meaning.

Cornelius Agrippa was the great representative of scholar-magician class. He like Faust was German and was born in Cologne in 1486. As a young man whose real name was Heinrich Cornelius attended the University of Cologne, where he studied the Neoplatonists and discovered Kabbalah. From this two sources Agrippa forged the theme of the union

of human conscious with the One, or Godhead, that is at the center of all things. He was 24 when he wrote the masterwork of magic for which he is best remembered as great occult philosophy whose three volume treatise even now is considered to be one of the major text on the subject. In it Agrippa declared his belief that magic had not to do with the devil or sorcery but with the obscure ability of the mind. He postulated the supremacy of the mind over the body and indirectly anticipated modern psychiatric theory with his assertion that the fantasy, or imaginative power, has a ruling power over the passion of soul...According to the diversity of the passion, first of all changing the physical body with a sensible transmutation, by changing the accidents in the body, and by moving the spirit upward or downward, inward or outward." In other word in mind individual able by his imagination ruling his soul travel in different levels, that is he precede his souls journey in different detentions. Understand souls magic transformation Agrippa used secrets from Kabbalah and soon he become a popular lecture on the Kabbalah and receive the degree of doctor of divinity.

## Kabbalah

The world kabbalah is a derivation of the Hebrew root KBL (Kibel) and means nothing less than "the word received." By ancient tradition that means "receiving the secret doctrines and wisdom" in Hebrew orally and it define a body of esoteric Jewish tradition that purports to offer a path to an understanding of God and the many mysteries of the universe.

The kabbah's origins cannot be precisely dated, but as a form of Jewish mysticism, the Kabbalah is believed to dated back at least to the time of Christ. First Kabbalah developed in oral form, then in written form. It was not a single, comprehensive text but a collection of writings, generally complementary but occasionally contradictory. The most important are the "Book of Creation," written sometimes between the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> centuries a.d., and 13<sup>th</sup> century Spaniard Moses de Leon's the "Book of Splendor," which considered as one of the great masterpieces of Western religious thought. It known in Hebrew as the Zohar and represents an attempt to uncover hidden meaning behind the world of appearances.

The Kabbah's primary belief deals with a hidden reality accessible only through mystical approaches and ritualistic study. Specifi-

cally, the Kabbalah attempts to reconcile the apparent contradictions between an unknowable God and a God who makes himself known; between a God who is good and the creator of all things and world in which evil thrives; between a God who is infinite and eternal and a world-his creation – that is so obviously finite and doomed.

The linchpin of the Kabbalah is a diagram called the tree of life, containing of 10 “emanations” of God and the many relationships that exist among them. Numerous Jewish scholars pondered the meaning of the tree of life and in this way they probably reach more success than gentile pundits.

According to modern point of view the Kabbalah may be classified under four division:

1. The Practical Kabbalah is concerned with talismans and ritual magic.

2. The Literal Kabbalah is divided into tree parts: Gematria, Notaricon, and Temura. From this particular gematria, number of science, through which all manner of esoteric interpretation of Scripture can be made.

3. The unwritten Kabbalah is the part of esoteric knowledge that is transmitted orally and had never been put into writing until recent times. It is closely linked with practical Kabbalah.

4. The Dogmatic Kabbalah may be classified also as the “Written Kabbalah,” and comprised the various works we have discussed, and other not mentioned because of their obscurity.

According to an ancient tradition the Kabbalah was originally taught by God to a group of angels, who formed a theosophic school in Paradise. After, the angels taught the sacred doctrine to the children of man to help them regain the grace of God.

Another version teaches that Abram received the secrets of the Kabbalah directly from God, at the time of the covenant. The agreement with God has double nature. First, he received the knowledge of the Holy Name IHVH, in which is hidden the entire wisdom of Kabbalah. And second, he was taught the hidden meaning of the circumcision of male children after the eighth day. The circumcision is a symbolic purification of the body and emphasizes its importance in carrying out divine purpose.

Abraham transmitted the secret doctrine to his son Isaac, who gave it to Jacob in turn. The last on the patriarchal line to receive it was Jacob’s favorite son Joseph, who however was not destined to transmit the Kabbalah further, and its secrets died with him and thus were lost to the world.

After several generations during which the children of Israel suffered unaccountable misfortunes by the hands of Egyptians, the next link in the Kabalistic chain-Moses-was born.

Moses is as symbolical as well historical personality. He is symbol of the transmutation of the Hebrew people from slavery into spiritual freedom. Moses give new breath of cosmic life to his adherents that compelled the Hebrews to break their chains through divine inspiration.

When Moses went to Mount Sinai and confronted the deity in the "Burning bush," he received the Kabalistic knowledge in the form of God's name Jehovah (IHVVH).

Moses benighted the precepts and the teachings of the Kabbalah in the first four books of the Bible. The fifth book, Deuteronomy, does not have any Kabalistic trace in it.

According to tradition, a controversy developed between the angels and God against Moses. The angels demanded that the Torah should remain with them in heaven instead of being given to man. They contended that since they are pearly spiritual beings and the secret mysteries are also spiritual in nature, it was only right that the Torah should be kept in heaven instead of being given to man, who has a gross, material body in spite of the spiritual essence of his soul. Moses met and request God, explain and saying that since the Torah consist with secret doctrine also positive as well as prohibitive principles, which can only be fulfilled on the material plane. Because of this it was more proper to give the Torah to man and not to the angels because the Torah is one and indivisible.

Finally we want notes that a major contribution to the revival of Jewish and Christian mysticism accrued in the time of Renaissance. Today Kabbalah survived in Judaism, where the occult traditions regretfully written in distorted form.

Traditional assessment about Kabbalah is that it is totally truth and man has asked from his beginnings about his origin and the purpose of his existence to Kabbalah. It also embodied all the studies known to man, such as biology, chemistry, philosophy, psychology, astronomy, medicine, reincarnation, resurrection and so on. Probably Kabbalah is the only system known to man that explains the concept of God – both mystically and scientifically. According to English Kabbalist S.L.MacGregor Mathers, principle doctrines of the Kabbalah are concerned with providing a solution for the following problems:

1. The Supreme Being. His nature and attributes.
2. The Cosmogony.

3. The creation of angels and man.
4. The destiny of man and angels.
5. The nature of the soul.
6. The nature of angels, demons, and elemental.
7. The import of the revealed law.
8. The transcendental symbolism of numerals.
9. The peculiar mysteries contained in the Hebrew letters.
10. The equilibrium of contraries.

## **Meeting in the Heaven**

The ancient Jewish version of "The life of Adam and Eve" (Vita Adae et Evae 14) written that when God created Adam, He called his most elite angels on the regular meeting. They should participated and analysis some important things include Adams creation,

God was very satisfied for his job. He show Adam to meeting's delegates as his last most successful creative job and ordered every members of celestial court and every living being in the heaven should to odored and admired his work and bow down to their younger human siblings as future master on the earth.

By Jewish scriptural version Archangel Mikhail, first among meeting members flat out approached the table where lay dawn new made Adam who rapidly stand up and Michael in front of every one bow down to Adam. It was first precedent angel bow down to human. After Mikhail every members of divine court approached to Adam and express obedience to him.

Adam was very pleasant and pride. Only Satan didn't do it.

God ask to Satan:

"Why not bow to my new masterpiece?"

Satan refused and saying: "Why do you press me? I will not warship one who is younger then I am; I'm older then he is, I am inferior and he ought to warship me" (Vita Adae et Evae 14:3).

From this episode became clear that Mikhail and other angels had not the "Free will" right. They have been God' satraps, his appendix, his will's wordlessly performers. Only Satan had the "Free Will" right. Only he made democratic background in the celestial court. Satan was the free spiritual celestial being. He owned the "Free Will" status.

At last God took decision and the Holy instructions through his chosen man Moses given Adams dependents, but part of heaven lived

angels stay unsatisfied, which prepare support for notorious uprising in the heaven.

## Secret Societies

Secret societies have being an essential ingredient in mankind's fascination with the art and power of magic. One of the most elusive yet mentioned is the fraternity of the Rosy Cross, the order of Rosicrucian, which was heralded in a small pamphlet published in Kassel, Germany, probably in 1614.

Entitled "Fama Fraternitatis." the anonymous tract told the story of Christian Rosenkreuz, a pious and learned young man who had traveled for years in the Near East and returned to Germany a master of mathematics and the natural science as well as possessor of certain occult knowledge. He gathering seven disciples around him, the story goes, Rosenkreuz directed the compilation of a vast library, after which five good works, pledging to reunion annually, to seek out worthy successors and to maintain secrecy for 100 years.

The Fama went on to describe the discovery 120 years after Christian Rosenkreuz's death at the age of 106 of his perfectly preserved corpse.

The second pamphlet, "Confessio Fraternitatis," appeared in 1615 and explained the purpose of the brotherhood.

The third pamphlet, dated 1616, recounted a mysterious allegory with occult overtones about seemingly different Christian Rosenkreuz and his multiple reincarnation.

Recent scholars have attributed this third and final pamphlet to a well-known German theologian of the period, Johann Valentin Andrea. It is thought that Andrea might also have written the fama and the Confessio, but whether his motives were chiding or sincere is unknown. In any case, the effect of his invention on 17<sup>th</sup> – century Europe was electric. People become desperate to join such an elitist society, though no one could actually find it. People basically want to now more about mystics of over life and particular reincarnation and travel of souls.

If the fraternity of the Rosy Cross was in all probably more utopian fantasy than anything else, the per-eminent occult organization of the late 19<sup>th</sup> century possessed a real, identifiable membership and a tangible history.

The Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn was founded in 1887 by three British Freemasons-Rr. William Wynn Wastcoat, a coroner; S.L.

MacGregor Mather, a translator of occult texts and Gr. William Robert Woodman, a physician-who were also members of the Rosecrucian society of England.

Indubitably, the Golden Dawn owed much to Masonic and Rosicrucian tradition, but its founders claimed that it was based primarily on a cipher manuscript. It had been discovered, according to one account, in a London bookstall. The manuscript, clearly the work of someone who had familiar with the Kabbalah, alchemy, astrology and the magical theories of Eliphas Levi, variations of reincarnation, supplied the rude outline of the Golden Dawn.

The Golden Dawn was a stylish, high-minded oasis for sophisticated occultists who interested in what was called "rejected knowledge" – or knowledge that was disdained by the establishment because it was based on magic or superstitious notion. The society offered marvelously ornate ritual and an orderly rise through a hierarchy of ranks(10) and orders(3). It is also claimed a noble purposes: "to obtain control of the nature and power of my own being."

## Voodoo and Shaman

Much of what we know today about ancient magic, come from anthropologists. They research modern-day tribes belief which based on concept that have not significantly changed in more than 25.000 years. Such classic themes as animism, fear of the dead, and the principles of imitative magic seem to exercise as powerful spiritual current hold on African tribesmen today as they did on Cor-Magnon hunters and gatherers.

At the heart of such cognitive content lies the strong belief that everything, living or inanimate, there lives a spirit-unseen, but conscious, and often very powerful. Thus when a Brazilian Indian kills a jaguar, he has not finished with the beast; the potentially vengeful spirit of the animal must still be appeared, for the same reason, an Ashanti in Ghana will not cut down a tree without first performing a ritual to pacify the tree spirit.

One of the magic used religious establishment is Voodoo. Some anthropologist estimate that Voodoo roots in Benin-formerly Dahomey-(Present time Nigeria, Togo, Benin, Ghana)-West Africa may go back 6000 years. Today estimated 60 million Voodoo followers. With it countless deities, animal sacrifices and spirit possessions Voodoo considered the most misunderstood religious in the world.



In the state Benin Voodoo is official religious and has some 40 percent followers of the population. Voodoo day is a public holiday and there is a national Voodoo museum. But Voodoo as practiced in Haiti and by the black diaspora in the USA, South America and Africa is a religion based on ancestral spirit and patron saint known as Vodou. New Orleans is the best known city in America for the Voodoo secrets. Here is voodoo historic museum too.

Many spirits are roaming in the world and people try protract themselves against spirit of the dead. Many people considered that, the state of death seems not very far separate from the state of life and also many think that reincarnation of spirit is vividly true. There villages are populated by generations of ghosts, all of them thought to be just as concerned with community affairs as they ever were.

Not surprisingly, many person believed that they have sufficient power to interference in the spirit world's affairs on behalf to the community interest as valuable and perhaps vital asset to the society in which he lives. Every tribe has such a person, whether called witch doctor, priest, clever man, medical man or shaman. A tribe's shaman is its master magician, rainmaker, healer, forecaster, protector and principal link to the spirit world. Without him, the tribe would be lost.

Shamans ability are wide. The can call rain and placing a curse on an enemy and bring him evil. Also some of them are able to communicate with souls and keep track of souls reincarnation.

The word Voodoo conjures up shocking images of walking dead men, lethal wax dolls damaged with pins and bizarre midnight ritual in the depth of the Haitian jungle. Voodoo is more than simple black, or evil, magic. Its original form was brought by African slaves to the Caribbean island of Haiti in the 16<sup>th</sup> century and came into contact with the Roman Catholic religion of the French colonial owners. The result was that Voodoo absorbed many attributes of the Catholicism without ever losing its essentially pagan nature. Thus, for example, many modern-day Haitians believe that at least one aspect of the Voodoo snake god Dambalah is faithfully represented by a conventional portrait of Ireland's Saint Patrick.

As with many magically oriented religious, the essential idea of Voodoo is that all reality is a facade, behind which work much more important spiritual forces. Trees may be the dwelling place of powerful spirits; illness and death are never causeless but always a sign of divine or magical retribution; **crossroads are places where man and spirit may meet.**

This Voodoo spirit world is headed by Legba, mediator between man and spirits. Other high gods, are the snake god Dambalah, Erzulie, goddess of love, jealousy and vengeance; and Guede, who, along with such sinister helpers as the notorious Baron Samedi, preside over the mysteries of death and evil sorcery. Beneath the high gods are lesser divinities, some times called petro gods, and beneath them countless spirits, including many that were formerly human.

During voodoo ritual, worshipers invoke spirits hoping to become possessed by one who will bring good fortune, effect a cure, appease the soul of a dead person, ward off evil and some other magical service. A typical voodoo ceremony will take place on a Saturday night. A high priest called a **houngan**, or, if a woman, **mamba**, begins the ceremonies to draw on the ground magical symbols. The worshipers begin to sing and dance and sacrifices to the gods usually chicken or goats. At some point, if all has gone well, the bodies of at least some of the worshipers will become possessed by the god. The possessed people will wriggle uncontrollably, speak in strange voice and sometimes unintelligible tongues, and, finally collapses on the ground. This will as a sign that the god have favored the worshipers petition.

It is, however, the darker side of Voodoo that has most captured the worshipers imagination. Voodoo, a system of belief rooted in fear and because of this has very dark sides. There are certain Voodoo secret societies known collectively as red sects. They practices as ritual murder, cannibalism, and black magic. Sorcerers known as **bokos** will for, fee invoke the aid of Baron **Samedi** in placing lethal curses on the living individuals. They also able make perhaps even more frightful curses on the newly dead, for it is these who can be turned into Zombies, reanimated corpses condemned to serve their masters forever as mindless slave. It is said "Papa Doc" (Francois Duvalier), the late Haitian dictator and his son Jean Klod Duvalier consciously invoked this darker side of Voodoo as a means of maintaining control over the country and they called their bloodthirsty secret police "Toonton Macoute," a Haitian title for itinerant magicians.

Voodoo magician practice spread easily to the United States, via the slave trade, gaining in the 18<sup>th</sup> century. Voodoo spread in Louisiana, Georgia, South and North Carolina and into ghettos of the big industrial cities. As 1978, police officer Hugh J.B. Cassidy, former commander of New York's 77<sup>th</sup> precinct, estimated that in the Bedford-Stuyvesant

section of Brooklyn there were 30 secret homes for and perhaps 100 practicing houngans and mambas. At present time Voodoo practicing in the USA cities legally.

Does voodoo magic work? In one sense, at least, the answer must be yes. In a well-known study entitled "Voodoo Death," Harvard physiologist Dr. Walter B. Cannon described the process whereby a believer in Voodoo can, if he think he has been cursed, cause himself to die of fright. Self induced shock, leading to circulation failure and breakdown of oxygen-starved vital organs, can be precipitate, said Dr. Cannon, purely by the deadly power of the imagination working through unmitigated terror."

## HELL

*“My life drug by day after  
hopeless day...”  
(Job 7:6)*

**H**omo Sapience first walked on the Earth about 50,000 years ago. Since those more than 108 billion members of our species have ever been born. It is said to be that about 7% of humans ever born are currently living today. Present times one of the greatest problem is our planets overpopulation. Consider for example introductory words of political scientist Lester W. Milbrant to his 1996 book “Learning to Think and Act Environmentally: While There is still Time.” Mr. Milbrant wrote: “Human population took 10,000 generation to grow to two billions, now in one lifetime it would grow another 5 billion. We currently add over 131,4 million people to the planet every year. That is about size of the UK and Germany together. There are more people alive today than have ever died. If other creatures could speak, they would call us an epidemic.”

If our planet has overpopulated, it means that humans two divine branches – the Paradise and the Hell also would have overpopulated.

It is not easy to figure out how many people have lived and lives right now in the Hell, but one is true, billions of people are going into the Hell.

The Hell is an imaginary, but very significant and real place in humans and angels history and known under different names. Here placed evildoers who had been rejected and totally abundant from the truth way and God’s support. There are an estimated that at present time almost 8 billion people live in the world. The average life expectancy of a person is figuring to be around 67 years of age. With all the natural and artificial disasters, tobacco smoking, the global Covid, Aids and Ebola epidemics, cancer, heart attack and diabetes problems, terrorism, drug addiction, accidents, murders, wars and et cetera and cetera, the average life expectancy is much lower.

Lets together should you ever been atheist or fervent Judaic put aside urgent businesses and in the nearest weekend visit a cemetery and after you made homage to your beloved once, go a bit around and you will surprised how many people among thousand and thousand mortals graves have died at a much younger age.

According to Ecology Global Net Work about 55.3 million people

die each year. 151,600 individual go to the "Great Beyond" per day, which break down to 6,316 per hour, 105 per minute or 2 per second.

Thus every day in the world 151,600 people in average fulfill their appointment with death and it happened every single day. 105 people die every minute somewhere in the world. That nearly two people die each second.

The news media does not interested how many people are dying around the world. It is simple statistic, dry and tarnish information. They do not publish in front pages even short mention that 55,300,000 people dead every single year. They interesting single event which is easy to use for appropriate political prism and it must be glamorous. People like to hear history about the one person, who was shot to death or someone who by some reason jump out from his office window and so on. The most of these died people going into the Hell, which definitely become the most dominant final place for humanity.

Hell is the place of punishment for the damned souls. Various theories on the location of Hell have been put forward. A traditional view is that Hell is in the center of the Earth. Others proposed that Hell is located in outer space, particular in a Black Hole.

The idea that Hell is bellow us perhaps, in the center of the Earth comes from Luke. "... As for you, Capernaum, do you think you will be exalted to the heaven? I tell you, you will go hurtling down among the dead!" (Luke 10: 15). Also in 1 Samuel written that when the medium call spirit of Samuel "coming up out of the ground" (1 Samuel 28:13-15). In both cases the Hell is somewhere in the Earth, however neither of these passages is considered with the geographical location of the Hell.

The notion that Hell is somewhere in outer space possibly in a Black Hole, is based on the knowledge that Black Holes are place of great heat and pressure from which nothing, not even light can escape. This concept of Hell is presented in the 1979 Walt Disney's film "The Black Hole."

Artists often depicted the Hell as a huge cavern inside the Earth, but it could actually be located in another dimension or it could be on the another planet somewhere far across the universe or it could even be outside ordinary space and time, such as in a separate universe or in a totally different reality.

In our book we first of all try to gain information about the Hell which belong to the planet Earth. If there are other inhabited planets they would have had another Hell. It is almost impossible to create mentally that unlimited universe has only one Hell. So real number

of the Hells in the infinite universe are unknown and in this way we humbly try to understand how many souls inhabited in the earth's belong hell.

Just right about Hell we know only some irrefutable information:

About Hell we can not know until die.

Into Hell going only die people.

Every soul will taste death.

It is estimated that from 108 to 110 billion individual set foot on the planet Earth and have gone before us, but it is only bombastic and rhetorical information.

Everyone we know, everyone we even know, everyone we ever loved ... are going to die.

Around 80 % of people is assumed will end in Hell, but this is a deep topic.

That means that billions of people will reside in Hell.

Dooms day definitely will be.

The actual time of Dooms Day is inconsequential. The reality is that Dooms Day begins the day we die.

The wise man is he who remembers the inevitable meeting with his Maker, and make due preparation for it and no matter how long he go to Hell.

Legend call that the Hell ruled by the Devil. He assisted by numerous demons in administrating the various punishments. It is one hundred percent disgusted disinformation. Devil still operating in the Heaven and he play important role to make arrangement of unlimited universe.

According to the Book of Revelation, the Devil will eventually be punished along with doomed souls. Revelation 20:10 says that he will be thrown down into the lake of burnt sulfur, where he "will be tormented day and night for ever and ever." With him also will be notorious individuals: Antichrist, False Prophet and several Devil's advocates and simply Satan's followers. But Revelation describe this event in the future tense. It is very important information which is often is forgotten. Incontrovertible truth is that Devil's famous detained by Archangel Michael not accrued yet. Yeas! it not happened yet, but may be it will happened in the future, probably after the so-called Dooms Day and the Armageddon War. Who knows.

In some biblical passages this already remarked lake of burning sulfur is called as "Lake of Fire." We must discern between Sulfur and fire. Sulfur, also called brimstone and melt at about 115 degrees Cel-

sus (240 F). That means that the liquid sulfur in the lake is hotter than boiling water.

According to the traditional view the Lake of Fire is located in the center of the Hell, which is placed in the huge cavern, somewhere in the Earth. Ancient stories suggested that such a cavern might be accessible by a long narrow passageway leading down from a hidden entrance on the Earth's surface. However, the cavern could be hundreds of miles below the surface, or even at the center of the planet, far too deep to be reached by a passageway from above.

The Hell is a torments chamber and ultimate suffering place made to pursue and harm souls. It is an eternal abode for most who enter it. Although the doomed souls in the Hell don't have physical bodies, they still feel valid pain and experience of real terror. This is because they are given the delusion that they have real bodies, which, yet somehow continued survival. This method of punishment allows the torture to go on forever, since a soul never dies.

Some medieval writers hypothesized about the manner in which these doomed souls are punished. The ideas include relentless frogging with a barber's whip, continuously immersing in a vessel of boiling blood, confined in a pit of poisonous vipers, permanent impalement on a thick spear, unskinned, beheaded, roasted on the cooking pan, repeatedly being ripped apart and eaten by demons and like this many other acts.

The earliest part of the Hebrew Bible around 8<sup>th</sup> century B.C. described the afterlife place as Sheol of shadow. This is the silent pit and common grave of mankind where the souls of all the dead exist forever out of the presence of God. The first mention of the word "Sheol" we find at Genesis (37:35), when Patriarch Jacob thought that his beloved son Joseph had died and declared: "I shall go down to Sheol to my son mourning." Thus Jacob wept for his son many days. Later in the age of 147 he went into Sheol and joined his father Isaac and his grandfather Abraham. Thus every descendant of Abraham, including Isaac and Joseph, as well as many other prominent people in ancient times, went into Sheol.

In the same time in Sheol, both righteous and unrighteous souls. "All the same in what all have, one eventually there is to the righteous one and the wicked one, the good one ... and the unclean one.. and the one sacrificing and the one who is not sacrificing. Good one is the same as the sinner.." (Ecclesiastes 9: 2). Job insisted that all of the dead go down to Sheol, whatever good or evil, rich or poor, slave

or freeman (Job 3:11-19). Thus many criminals and traitors as well as many respect individuals together going into Sheol.

By the 6<sup>th</sup> century B.C. Sheol counted as temporary place where departed from body souls where awaiting resurrection. After resurrection righteous would then dwell in the presence of God, and the wicked would suffer in "Gehenna." This place described as a cursed place of fire and smoke. Thus by the Bible and other traditions "Gehenna" is more "strong" places for dead souls than "Sheol." It this extremely uncomfortable place going souls which have been totally rout out by God's decision. We can only take in version that in this place going Adam and Eve, Cain, Judas Iscariot. and may be majority of humans.

Jewish thinkers point of view the biblical phrase "the Garden of Eden" come out and rephrased with grater possibility from Jewish expression "Gan Eden" (the Garden of Eden) where souls reside after physical death. The use the term "Gan Eden" to describe "Heaven" suggest that the rabbis convinced of the afterlife as a realm to the blissful existence of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden before the fall. It is generally believed that in the "Gan Eden" the human soul exists in a disembodied state until the time of bodily resurrection in the days of the Messiah.

Only truly righteous souls go up directly to the Garden of Eden, say the sages. The average person descends to a place of punishment and on purification generally referred to a Gehinnom.

The name is taken from a valley Ge'himmon, just south of Jerusalem, once used for child sacrifice by pagan nations of Canaan (II Kings 23:10).

By some view the Gehimmon is a place of torture and punishment, fire and brimstone. Other imagine that it is less harshly place where one revises the action of his/her life and repressed for pass misdeals.

The souls sentence in Gehimmon is surly limited to a 12 month period of expurgation before its takes place in the world to .... or in the Garden of Eden. This 12 month limit is reflected in the yearly mourning circle and the recitation of the Kadish (the memorial prayer for the dead). Only the utterly wicked do not ascended to the Garden of Eden at the end of this years. Sources defend on what happen to this souls at the end of their initial time of purgation.

Some say that wicked one utterly destructs and cease to exist, while other believers elevated in other dimension (Maimonides, Mishnah, Torah...)

As from this brief discussion clear, the Jewish tradition contains variety opinions on the subject of the Heaven and the Hell. Because



of difficulty and uncertain modern Jewish thinkers have generally stay away from this topic.

The Christian believe that notion of Hell has developed over the centuries and had been influenced by both Jewish and Grecian ideas of the after life.

Early depictions of the afterlife in ancient Greek, an underworld realm called "Hades." Above mentioned Sheol, Gehenna and Hades are almost similar where evildoers suffered in imprisonment. This is deeper level of the Hell and called "Tartaras." There listed spirits of the dead ruled by the god of the dead,

Time has passed and after the Alexander the Great, Hellenic cultural from haltingly began fluently influence to the Jewish traditions. That is why Jesus refers to the Jewish believes in the eternal fire of Gehenna. Jesus also mentioned the Greek "Gates of Hades." "And I tell you that you are Peter, and on the rock I will built my church, and the gates of Hades will not overcome it," (Matthew 16:18).

The development of the concept of life after death is related to the development of speculation about the "End of Days" in Judaism. From 586 B.C.E. several Jewish prophets: Amos, Hosea and Isaiah had began to forecast a better future for their people.

However, with repeated military defeats and episodes of exiles and dislocation culminating in the destruction of the Second Temple 70 C.E. Jewish thinkers began to lose hope in any immediate change of Jewish life. Instead of "Better Future," which automatically must have established in Jewish society, they inventing period of "Greater Expectation" in a Messianic Future and in the matters of life after death. That is why the Hellenistic notions: material perishable body and spiritual eternal soul become popular among Jews. This led to the development of another theological claims: Rabbi Ya'akov taught: this world is composed to an ante-chamber that lead to the world-to-come. That is while a righteous person might suffer in this lifetime, he or she will certainly be rewarded in the next world, and that reward will be much grater.

In Islamic traditions the Hell is a place filled with blazing fire, boiling water, and a variety of other torments. If soul after the judgment announced as "Enemy of Islam," it will sent into the Hell immediately upon their death.

Name of Hell in Qur'an is numerous: Jahamm, Jahim, Laza, Sagar and many others. Majority of Muslim scholars maintain that the Hell is an eternal and about this Qur'an describes in several verses: "They

will long to leave the fire, but never will they leave there from; and there will be a lasting torment" (Qur'an 5:37), "...And they will never leave of the fire" (Qur'an 2:167), "And verily, Hell is the promised abode for them all. It has seven gates: to each of those gates is a specific class of sinners assigned" (Qur'an 15: 43-44).

The food of the people of the Hell is described as only necessity in torment. "There is a special tree in Hell called Zagum that people will eat from. This tree is rooted at the bottom of hell and its branched are described as being similar to the head of devils, indeed, the tree of zagum is food for sinful, like murky oil, it boils within bellies, like the boiling of scalding water" (Qur'an 44:43-46).

By Islamic point of view only Muslims are absolutely right and their God Allah and prophet Muhammad are ultimate truth. Every other considerations are Davis's schism and its followers will have gone on into the Hell. If we make retrospective view at the human history, over 4/5 (over 80%) of humanity are not Muslim, that means that majority of humanity go into Hell. "They recognize the favor of Allah; then they deny it. And most of them are disbelievers"(Qur'an 16:83).

One Muslim prophet narrated, that on the day of resurrection Allah will say:

"O' Adam, ... Allah orders you, to take from among your off-springs a mission for the Hell Fire."

"O' Lord! Who are the mission for the Hell fire?" Adam will say.

"Out of each thousand, take 999...Gog and Magog nine hundred ninety nine will be taken out and one from you" ... Allah will say.

"Muslims will be like a black hair on the side of a white ox, or a white hair on the side of the black ox, and I hope that you will be one fourth of the people of paradise...on that we said: Allah-Akbar!... there he said:

I hope that you will be 1/3 of the people of paradise. We again said: Allah-Akbar!... then he said ... I hope that you will be 1/2 of the people of paradise ...

So we said Allah-Akbar." (Bukhari).

The Muslim vision of the Last Judgment, Satan, Heaven, and Hell and its set of moral and ethical doctrines are similar to those of Christianity and Judaism.

At the moment of death angels appears to the dying person and inform him that there is no escape after death occurs. "every soul shall have taste of death... (Surah 3:185,Al-Imran). The soul is draw from the body by four angels clothed in white and escorted to the Heaven.

Muslims believe that death is a stage in which the spirit leaves the body and wait for the resurrection of the spirit on the judgment day. Some believe that upon death the soul is taken to Heaven and questioned about its deeds. New comer soul voluntarily or forcibly will visit seven levels, where he have conversation with different angels. The soul also taken on a quick tour into the Hell. What happen than in Muslim literature are various version.

Because souls will have had serious examination in the Heaven in Muslim world not acceptable abuse or speak ill of the dead, even he is enemy. Souls arrived in front of their makers team and they from them will have get gift or punishment according their deeds.

In ancient India about Hell existed lot of literature and the most oldest of them go so far that there are no writing records of its commence. It is highly likely that the oldest religion in the world, Hinduism faith and their early sacred texts Vedas (knowledge) originated in the Indus Valley located great city Mohenjo-Daro, which is now in Pakistan. More than 2,600 years ago B.C. Mohenjo-Daro was one of the largest settlement of the ancient Indus Valley civilization with around 40.000 population and translated as the "Mount of the Dead."

The Aryan scripture, called the Vedas are the first texts of Hinduism. Numerous questions about the Hell are hidden in Vedas which are beyond the limit of science. The oldest of the Vedas is Rig Veda, which contains more than 1,000 hymns each addressed to a specific god. Most popular gods being Indra, Shiva, the destroyer, and Vishnu, the protector.

Hinduism pay appropriate attention to problems of the Hell (Naraka) which is the place where sinners are tormented after death. The god of death called Yama. His employs was Yama-dutas, who bring souls of all being to Yama for indictment. After judge souls going into the Hell.

There are about 28 type of Hell as described in Brag Wat Purana. Each Hell for different type of sinners has different type of punishment. After the quantum of punishment is over, the souls are rebirth as lower or higher being as per their merit.

But where by the Hinduism religion is the Hell's location?

Purana says, it is located between seven realms of the underworld (Patala) and Garbhodaka Ocean, which is the bottom of the universe.

As the Heaven is located at the center of our galaxy and our solar system revolve around it, the Hell is also located in our galaxy but very far from our planet Earth. The Garbhodaka Ocean is nothing but our

universe, which consists the “sea of stars, planets and lots of other unknown objects.”

Special point of view have followers of the Church of the Jesus Christ of Later Day's Saints. The Apostle Peter referred to the post mortal spirit world as a prison, which it is for some (see 1 peter 3:18-20). In the spirit prison are the spirits of those who have not yet receive the gospel of Jesus Christ. These spirits have agency and may be enticed by both good and evil. If they accept the gospel and ordinance, they may leave the spirit prison and dwell in paradise. Also in spirit prison are those who rejected the gospel after it was lectured to them either on earth or in the spirit prison. These spirits suffer in a condition known as Hell. They have removed from the Marcy of Jesus Christ who said:

“Behold, I, God, have suffered these things for all, that might not suffer if they would repent; but if they would not repent they must suffer even as I...and to bleed at every pore, and to suffer both body and spirit”(D&C19:16-18). After suffering for their sins, they will allowed degree of glory, which is the celestial kingdom.

Many scientists think that universe grow out of an explosion, known as the Big Bang, that happened many billion of years ago. This explosion threw out hot materials which later formed all the galaxies, stars, moons, and planets in the universe. The “universe” is everything that exists, including the things we cannot see and do not yet know about. It is hard to imagine just how enormous the universe is, because it seems to have no beginning and no end...

Most of the universe is just empty space, but floating around in this space are galaxies like the Milky Way. There are billions upon billions of galaxies in the universe. Galaxy is a huge family of stars that travel around in space. The Milky Way is the name of our galaxy, and contains all the stars we can see in the night sky. Although it is made up of millions and millions of stars. The Milky Way as well as other galaxies are by and large just empty space. Probably the Hell located in the great big Black Hole conceals at the heart of the Milky Way. It will be the Hell which belong the Milky Way Galaxy.

If we decided to find the location of the planet Earth in the Milky Way Galaxy, it will be very difficult task because we are in the periphery of our galaxy. Planet Earth and our Solar System located near sparsely region of Milky Way Galaxy. From here to rich the center of the Milky Way Galaxy needs 25 thousand light years. Beam of light pass our the Milky Way Galaxy, from the beginning till end within 100

thousand years. Closest star system to the Sun Alpha Centauri is 4.35 thousand light years away and their star Sirius is the most bright star in the sky.

The Magellanic Clouds are the most closest neighbor galaxy and located 200 thousand light years away from the Milky Way Galaxy. Other our neighbor the Andromeda Galaxy located about tree million light years away. But it is not limit. There are galaxy which located 12 million years away. Modern astrophysical instruments and the most mighty telescopes had detached innumerable galaxies with radius 13 billion light years away from the Milky Way Galaxy.

Everything into universe are part of something unknowable vast and larger. Pinpointed origin and size of universe is great task. Planet Earth is part of the Solar System. Now we know that invisible part of universe contained more than 100 billion separate galaxies.

Even though that universe is so grander and diversity we know that life is only in our planet. Cosmic space permanently checks up the strongest telescopes tried find out where is like Earth civilization. This attempts have not results yet.

Cosmologists who study scale and character of universe, also have searched rate of stars burn, try understand better which stars can have habitable planets with habitable atmosphere and other condition, and which of them able to create life. If they find like this planet, in this case it is necessary to count probability of intellectual life there. Have this intellectual life owner planet communication ability? and if have how much is continuance of civilization? It is estimate that by aforementioned indications, only in Milky Way Galaxy probably exist 900 Earth like civilizations.

Universe is fantastically amassing mystery and so-called **Black Hole** is one of them. It is a region of space from which nothing include light can escape. According to the general theory of relativity it is the result of the curving of space time caused by a huge mass. Around a Black Hole there is a position of no return, called the event horizon. It is called "Black" because it absorbs all the light that hits it, reflecting nothing.

Most Black Holes are made when a super gigantic star die, and leave behind a mass that is at least one solar mass. The solar mass is a unite of measurement of mass equal to the mass of Sun.

Stars die when they run out of hydrogen or nuclear fuel to burn and iron is produced. At last iron does not give off energy and therefore the star has no fuel and in a short amount of time the star breakup and black

holes become so compact that they generated an incredible strong gravitational pull and everything that comes near them is swallow up.

Black Holes can be big or small. Scientists think that smallest Black Holes are as small as just one atom. This Black Holes are very tiny, but have the mass of a large mountain. The largest Black Hole are called "supper massive." These Black holes have masses that are more than one million suns together. Scientists have found proof that every large galaxy contains Black Hole at the center.

Supper massive Black Hole of more four million solar masses is located near the Sagittarius A region in the center of the Milky Way Galaxy.

What happened if anyone go inside a Black Hole? Astronomers estimated that our galaxy harbored approximately 100 ml Black Holes. If anyone after bizarre set of circumstance have entered into Black Hole's gravity, it will drag this heroic one towards the singularity at the speed of light. He would suffered with the most horrible death. This brave man's body ultimately, "spaghettified" and when it was all over there would be no trace, no physical evidence that he ever existed. It is only our presumption, but no one, absolutely no one knows what will occur beyond the event horizon.

Black Holes do not go around in space eating stars, moons and planets. Earth will not fall into a Black Holes because no Black Holes are close enough to the Solar System.

Several experts considered that Black Holes are very appropriate place for the Hell. If the Hell had located into Black Hole it must be in the center of the Milky Way Galaxy, near the Sagittarius A region.

But it is impossible for human to reach the Hell. Why? The reason is size of our galaxy... it is about 25 thousand light years or probably has 950,000,000,000,000,000 mile long. And the Hell is also located thousand of light years away from us, which means...if we travel with the speed of light it will take thousands of years to visit the Hell, and before that we will die and only our soul alone will reach there.

Scientists and writers think how to overdrive the gigantic cosmic distance. A **black hole star ship** is a theoretical idea for enabling interstellar travel by propelling a star ship by using a Black Hole as the energy sources. Micro Black Holes, or mini Black Holes are hypothesizing Black Holes. This concept in science fiction was first discussed in the book "Imperial Earth" by Artur C. Klark. In more detailed analysis, a proposal to generate an artificial Black Hole and using a parabolic reflation to reflect its Hawking radiation was discussed in 2009 by Louis Crane and Shawn Westmoreland.

We remind to diligent students that Howking Radiation is black body radiation that is predicted to be released by Black Holes due to quantum effect. It is long story-deliberation about how parabolic reflection surface used to collect or project energy, such as light, sound, radio waves or Hawking Radiation.

But again arise question: How does a soul reach there in less time? Is there some kind portal? Yes!!! there is two type of portals, one for the Hell and the other for the Heaven. Wormhole is a portal for the Heaven and Black Hole is a portal to the Hell.

Many scents like Stephen Hawking... Now says that the "Black Holes" are portals to the Hell. Their latest research indicates that the "Black Holes" are portals or "entryway" to the Hell and the Warm Hole is the portal for the Heaven.

But what about souls? How they manage to go inside these portals? The answer is the "Dark Matters." Some scientists conclude that "souls is composed of dark matter." Dark matter is a hypothetical form of matter that is thought to accumulate for approximately most part of the matter in the universe.

The standard model of cosmogony indicates that the total mass-energy of the universe contains 4.9% ordinary matter, which is visible. 26.8 % is the "Dark Matter" and 68,3 % is the "Dark Energy." The "Dark Matter" is invisible, transparent indestructible, it does not emit or interact with electromagnetic radiation, such as light. And also it is not affected by any force in the universe.

Thus invisible substance in universe called the "Dark Matter" (about 25%) and a force that turn over gravity known as the "Dark Energy" (about 70 %).

To produce the "Dark Matter" impossible with present-day instruments. Scientists from CERN's Large Hadron Collinder which located near Geneva currently working to generate the "Dark Matter's" particle for study in the lab. Surely, Geneva Collinder's international staff made great deal.

The "Dark Energy" is the more mysterious and its discovery in 1990 and was a concrete shock for scientists. Unlike for the "Dark Matter" scientists have no plausible explanation for the "Dark Energy." According to one idea the "Dark Energy" is a fifth and previously unknown type of fundamental force called quintessence (may be ether element), which fill the universe like a fluid, but how the human overdrive dark matter and energy is unknown yet.

And the most important thing is ... what the "Bragwan Shri Krish-

na" already told that, soul cannot be harmed by weapon and sins it is formless and shapeless, it cannot be cut into pieces by any instruments. Also there is written that "soul can never be created, nor be lost."(Bhagwadgita, chapter 2, verses 23).In the same way fire cannot burn soul or destroy it. Water cannot wet it because water can only act on elements, which have a physical description or dimension. For the same reason wind cannot dry it or exert any force on it.

Thus the soul is beyond the influence of all the three primary forces, fire water and wind, which can affect entities having physical form and description. So...in this way... souls travel in the universe, through the portal with help of the "Dark Energy" and reach their place of destination almost "Twinkling of an Eyes." But in this plainly narration is one problem: If soul cannot be harmed and it cannot be burnt, then what kind punishment are the sinner souls may face? And if one day in the future mankind will have learned how to harness the "Dark Energy" for his own purposes, as they handle nuclear energy and can send souls instead of Hell in the Heaven what would happened than?



About Hell's location existed several versions. There is irrefutable evidences that Soviets find the gates to the Hell. It is Kola Peninsula Borehole, which bordered with Norway and Finland and located in Russia industrial town Zapolarnie.

Finish and Norwegian newspapers laconically reported that no supernatural encounters happened in Zapolarnie borehole, but is that truth? During the years of the Cold War, soviet scientists made in their priority to beat the world record set by the USA 1979 9.583 m (31.440ft) by drilling a borehole deeper than their capitalist rivals.

The giant Uralmash-4E, and later the Uralmash 15.000 series drilling rigs were used to drill the deepest hole in the world.

In 1989 the USSR set a world record by drilling 12.262 meter long (40.230 ft) borehole into the earth. Soviet workers from the high rank communist Party functionalists got order to continued drilling, but once situation changed in an instance. The drilling rig was shut down and scientists recorded a strange sounds coming from the deep and an assault on the borehole quickly thwarted.

Also some workers reported a strange feeling they felt. Once the



drilling was done some say they have seen a demon flaying out of the borehole. Some speculated that Soviets reached the biblical gates. The mysterious portal open for them, and then they can see dark, sooty-looking cave going down into depth, where there are steel gates. If anyone enter in this space stink smell would hit him. As reported good spirits from these odor lost consciousness, but evil spirits are drawn toward them find this place pretty pleasure and inviolable. One faithful worker stated later:

“In fact just as we enjoy our own world, evil in this world find enjoyment after death.”

Soon after this borehole was sealed and abandon. Today it is a small ghost town where live only homeless people by their own risk. The borehole is sealed and the secrets that are hidden underneath.

There also is another legend about Russia scientists and engineers. In a Finland published newspaper titled “Ammenusaslia,” appeared some rarely outlandish information that shocked many people. The team of Russia engenders, under the heroic project manager-director Mr. Azakov’s headed drilled a hole into the earth crust in the North Siberia. The giant hole situated in the Yamal Peninsula. The geographical name “Yamal” translated as “The End of the World.” The setting of hole were visited by many scholars and religious activists, include from the Satanist Church, which located in Emery Wharf area in San Francisco. Visitors seriously awaiting meet with His Holiness Satan-Lucifer, and not given any explanation about their purposes of visit.

Anyway engineers were worked well, searching first of all oil or natural gas. In addition, they found rare geological formations and even gold. Eager to discover what else the well would yield, they kept drilling.

After more than a year, the borehole was about 1.8 miles deep. Then one day, the drill bit suddenly began to rotate wildly and faster than normal.

“There was only one explanation that we reached a hollow,” stated Mr. Azakov.

At that moment researchers reached 14.4 km. (8.9 ml) deep when drill has broken through into cavity. Intrigued by this unexpected discovery they raised the drill and used for that times cutting edge technological equipment and lowered it into the space full an extremely intense heat, interesting what was down. Appropriate equipment permit them continued bear down into the well. The temperature pounded within was 1000 C (2000 F) heat.

After this discovery, the director of this geological project Dr. Azakov with shade of vexation mentioned in press conference:

"The information and results we have gathered are so shocking that we are really sincerely worried about the nature what we found down there."

"We have penetrated to the molten center of the Earth," one geologist said doubtfully.

"Our second surprise come when we did the reading of the temperature and this was that result come out that down there exited a temperature of 1000 Celsius (over 2000 Fahrenheit). This was a true Hell," said Azakov in discontented tone.

"But you did not account the sounds, which we have heard very clear," one of the colleges answer back.

And Mr. Azakov confessed that surprised and exited by their discovery the engineers dropped down through the cavity additional variety of heat sustain monitors, including a heat-resistant sensitive microphone. When they pulled their devices back up, they found that microphone before dead transcribed about 20 seconds footage. But real shock was the sounds that was recorded. Seismologists from Siberia transcribed and written sounds coming up from the 9 mile deep pit that included yells and haunting screams for help from sinners supposedly sad to Hell.

Up from the well came sounds of agonizing screams was very relabel. Sounds only got 20 seconds of audio before the microphone melted, but it was 20 horrible seconds of the screams of the damned, pain and lament. From the fired chambers torments scream of the damned could be heard. Scantiest were able to hear and recorded and they been mute and pale of terror. After that, the geological project was terminated and under KGB high rank officers watchdog an investigation started to study this sounds.

"We have not penetrated into the earth core," one geologist said in the second press conference, "We have entered the gates of Hell." added then.

"Absolutely agree with you. At the beginning we thought that it was just a system fall, but after making some adjustment we figure out that those sounds, were really coming from the earth interior and we could not believe what we were hearing. They were really humans screaming in pain and you could clearly hear that this were the screams of thousands of people, all screaming at once." conclude Dr. Azakov.

One faithful seismologist who attended in the press conference

remember immortal words from the Bible: “Any one whose name was not found written in this book of life was throw into the lake of fire” (Revelation 20:15). And every atheistic Russian officials become sad and vice versus believers, which been almost happy.

After this discovery and convinced that they probably heard the sounds from the Hell, many of the scientists were said to be disturbed by what they heard and immediately voluntarily quieted from the Job. Those who stayed added prisoners from Mordovia and Magadan psychological camps. They had lifetime or death sentence and joyfully beginning work in the borehole site. For them real hell was rest house to compare psychological camps which was really hell for them.

Those who stayed in the working place awaiting even more bigger shock. Reportedly they were visited by a jumbo, demon-shaped plume of gaseous smoke. Demon erupted from the hole later that night and with Russia words “I have conquered” and were seared into the flames.

As a final launch of weirdness remaining engenders soon mysterious medics visited. Afterward medics administrated drugs and as were reported to have given everyone on site a dose of a sedative drug to erase their short-term memory.

First publication about this extraordinary event as we mentioned earlier reported Finish mass media.

From the beginning of 1989 the tale was broadly reprinted in smaller Christian publications, news letters and in the mainstream media. Eventually this history was pick up by the Trinity Broadcasting Network, the worlds largest religious broadcasting network. They were given the straightforward-enough title “Scientists Discovered Hell.” Some evangelical and biblical pundits cited incident as proof of the existence of a physical Hell. The story gained popularity and bestowed the title of the Well to Hell.



In early Christianity the fate of those who was in the Hell described in different ways. Perhaps the most fulsome description of Hell offered Dante in his “Divine Comedy.” Even in recent years reality of the Hell several times point out pope. The Hell still means hopeless place and the land of forgetfulness with God’s absence.

Great Dante Alighieri image Hell as being a capsized cone shape hole in the earth. With a tip at the center of the earth, Hell was cov-

ered by a vaulted roof that was partly the earth's surface-layer of terra firma on the top. Dante been great authority about Hell. In his immortal "Divine Comedy" the space below the roof was divided into nine levels or so-called circles, the deepest reserved for the worst sinners.

### **First Circle (Limbo)**

Dante's First Circle of the Hell is resided by virtuous and innocent non-christian and unbaptized pagans, who are punished with eternity in an inferior from the Heaven. They live in a castle with 7 gates which symbolized 7 goodness. Here Dante sees prominent people from classical antiquity such as Homer, Socrates, Aristotle, Cicero, Hippocrates, and Julius Cesar.

### **Second Circle (Lust)**

In the Second Circle of the Hell live people who were overcome by lust. They are punished by being blow violently back and forth by strong wind, preventing them from finding peace and rest. S t r o n g wind symbolized the restlessness of a person who is led by the desire for fleshly pleasures. Again Dante sees many notable people from history and mythology including Cleopatra, Tristan, Helen of Troy, and others who were adulterous during their lifetime.

### **Third Circle (Gluttony)**

In this circle souls of gluttonous are overlooked by a warm monster Cerberus. Sinners in this circle of the Hell are punished by being forced to lie in a vile slush that is produced by never-ending icy rain. The vile slush symbolized personal degradation of one who overindulges in food, drink, and other belly-warship.

### **Four Circle (Greed)**

Here been souls who are punished for greed and acquisitiveness. These souls divided into groups – those who hoarded possessions and who lavishly spend it – jousting. They use great weight and dumbbells as weapon, pushing it with their chest, which symbolized their selfish drive foe fortune during their lifetime. In this circle as supervisor resided green – eyed monster who systematically handling eager to avidity souls. Here Dante says to see many clergy men, including cardinals and popes.

### **Fifth Circle (Anger)**

The Fifth Circle of the Hell is where the wrathful and sullen are punished for their sins. Dante sees furious fighting to each others on the surface of the River Styx, while passing the river by boat. Again punishment indicated the type of the sin committed by soul during the lifetime.

### **Six Circle (Heresy)**

Dante see hear who are condemned to eternity in flaming tombs. Here Dante sees notable historian figures including the ancient Greek philosopher Epicures, supposed Apostle Paul and many other heretics who betray their old faith and gain new.

### **Seven Circle (Violence)**

The Seven Circle of the Hell divided into three rings. The outer ring houses murders and others who were violent to other people and property. Here Dante sees lot of souls include Alexander the Great, Dionisis I of Siracus, pagan chiefs, such as Attila and mythological figures such as the Centaurus. They sank into a river of boiling blood and fire.

In the middle ring the poet sees suicides who have been turned into trees and bushes which are fed upon by harpies.

In the inner ring are blasphemers and sodomites resided in a desert of burning sand and burning rain falling from the sky.

### **Eight Circle (Fraud)**

The Eight Circle of the Hell is resided by fraudulents. This circle of the Hell is divided into 10 bolgias or stony ditches, within bridges between them. In bolgia 1, Dante sees panderers and seducers. In bolgia 2, Dante find flatterers. After crossing the bridge to bolgia 3, he see those who are guilty of simony. In bolgia 4, he found sorcerers and founs prophets. In bolgia 5, was a housed of corrupt politicians. In bolgia 6, lived hypocrites.

In remaining four ditches, Dante find hypocrisies, thieves, evil counselors and advisers, divisive individuals and various falsifiers such as alchemists, perjurers and counterfeits.

### **Ninth Circle (Treachery)**

The last Ninth Circle of the Hell is divided into four rounds, according to the seriousness of the sin. Through all residents are frozen in an icy lake. Those who committed more severe sin are deeper within the ice. Each of the rounds is named to its named. For example the

round 1 named Cain and the round 4 named Judaic after Jude Iscariot, the Apostle who betray Jesus Christ.

The academic and church establishment of 14<sup>th</sup> century Italy took Dante's picture of the Hell literally. The Florentine academy even asked young learned person called Galileo Galilee to calculate the Hell's exact dimensions base on the Dante's descriptions. This significant event happened in 1588 when Galileo Galilee was 24 years old. He was invited by Baccio Valori, the consul of the academia Fiorentina to delivery two lecture about Dante's "Divine Comedy." It was great opportunity and honor for the young mathematician who already been respectful and well known man. Invitation must have stimulated him think deeply about the geometry and structure of the Hell and he set to work with great will. Many in audience would have been surprised to see this young upstart take stage and begin explain Dante's meticulously constructed fantasy world.

We still have delivered two lectures which probably boosted up the new manner of scientific conclusions. They are well worth to read, and far clear than a lot of today's scientific papers.

Galileo's first job was to work out just how wide the vaulted roof of the Hell might be. He knows that the center of the roof lay in Jerusalem, because Dante had said so in his description of the journey into purgatory:

"Already the sun was joined to the horizon,  
whose meridian circle cover Jerusalem with its highest point."

But how wide was this meridian circle? How big was the roof of the Hell?

In order to prove that Dante's description of the sun being joined to the horizon was truth Galileo took the poetry to mean that the diameter of the Hell circle must be equal to the radius of the earth. This meant that the boundary of the roof would pass through Marseilles in France on the West and trough Tashkent in modern day Uzbekistan on the East. That makes the roof of the Hell a pretty big dome, as well as the Hell, but then, it will be accommodated the present and future inhabitants.

Galileo's next problem was to work out just how thick the roof would have to be to stop it collapsing and crushing the captives beneath. Galileo think deeply and work out that the roof of Hell would have to be 600 km thick.

Time went by and Galileo came to publishing opposed to church view that the earth is the center of the universe. This fact make Galileo

in serious problems and eventually he going into prison for the rest of his life.

It seems that in the universe is lot of Hells. May be there is Hell's main headquarter. Probably numerous Hell's affiliates interconnected with each other. Now we try figure out how many souls live and suffering into the earth belong Hell.



Let's say that one out of ten people are genuine born and as truth believer directly going into Heaven-Paradise and others going into the Hell. Only one saved and nine not. Even in this proportion many skeptics fully doubts. Why?

We are clearly told by Matthew: "Go in by the narrow gate. For the wide gate has a broad road which leads to disaster and there are many people going that way. The narrow gate and the hard road lead out into life and only a few are finding it" (Matthew 7:14; see also Luke 3: 23,24).

It is very tragic and sad drama! Very horrible and alarming prediction from Matthew! But honestly, the author of this lines going further and he would be very surprised if more than one out of hundred people are truly saved on their way to the Heaven.

Also there is one very debatable fact. Consider the 1,5 billion China and one about same quantity billion India, who all but know not the Jesus Christ! Also consider almost two billion inhabitants in Islamic world, who warship Allah and honor the prophet Mohammad, but they do not honor the Lord Jesus Christ. Beside there are one billion Catholics 800,000 Protestants and about 120 million Orthodox Christians who warship Mary and are trying to earn their way into the Heaven through keeping the seven-eight sacraments, confession to priest and diligent work. They are all the Hell's candidates and chained in their sins and unbelieving. Their sins have not been forgiven. The Bible students estimated that early mentioned amusing number 151,600 human die every day on average. 151,600 minus 10 % equal 136,440 people. This number of people are perished into hell-fire and destructed every single day, that passed. We also see that 15,160 people (10 % out of 151,600) proudly going into the Heaven each day on average.

Some people may be tell that most of the saved people in the world are among the poorest inhabitants, but it is may be not truth,

because the most criminal and bloodsucker countries in the world are poor and problem maker nations.

As we notes early it will be surprised if more than 1% of the world's population are born again and escape the Hell. Yes! just one out of 100 will be the most fantastic result for them.

Again, if 151600 people die every day (on average) than 6,316 people die every hour, and 105 people die every minute. Thus 105 divided by 60 seconds equal almost two people die every second. Yes! Every second passed away 2 people, which one more time remind us how important and mighty phenomenon is death.

What percentage of people who live at present time truly saved?

It is 1% out of entire world's population. That means 8,000,000,000's 1% equal 8,000,000. So about 8 million people will have saved from present time world population. By the way it is almost the present time Israel's population. We mentioned Israel because it is known that all the Jews in the world and it is about 18-20 million people, must be saved. It is biblical regulation. And by inference it is drop in the Ocean of people which will have marched into the Hell. It is truly misfortune fact.

“In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord and from the glory of his power” (2 Thessalonian-9).

We all must die and it's guaranteed that we are not going to escape death! It is matter of time! Prepare to meet the Lord and die bravely with open yeas knowing at once where you going into the Heaven or into the Hell.



People in the world live in obscure situation. They definitely not knowing existed Hell or not and if existed where is its accurate location. To find the Hell is very expensive and sophisticate task and only superpower states are able to do this.

In the beginning God created the Heaven and the Earth. This words from “Old Testament” knows everyone. Whole process of creation completed within six days. It is our start, it is our basement, but we are also interesting how did the universe begin and how will it end. This two uppermost questions existed for a long time and cannot yet found proper answer.



About two billion Christians awaiting when their Messiah Jesus Christ will arrive. Jesus promised that He will come soon and His followers steel awaiting Him more then 2000 years. They also are interesting, what the route will choice Jesus during His travel to reach our planet. Some scholars think that He comes from Ganymede constellation where supposedly are Jesus and His Fathers house. Other thoughts that Jesus comes from other unknown for us place.

America is the Jesus Christ follower superpower state and one of the most important mission for them is to make clear this subject. Only the USA can do this.

After sophisticate estimate scientists conformed that the earth is about 4.600 million years old.

According to modern dominate theory, everything, the most important measures: space, energy, matter and time which are interconnected with each other were created within "Big bang" 13.700 million years ago. What phenomena was "Big Bang," is in the searching stage yet, but it was not explosion of matter into cosmos. Before "Big Bang" universe was infinity small, dense, and hot. After "Big Bang" began process of expansion and cooling which continues today.

One of the fundamental law of physics is that matter can't be created out of nothing. But God allegedly created universe from nothing and this phenomenon was totally contrary physics law. The "Big Bang" theory conform that from nothing created something is possible. The "Big Bang" theory is the bridge among science and religious for better understand this process.

Elite European scientists within 16 years built ten billion price large Hydro Collider (LHC) near Geneva. This is European Center for Nuclear Researcher, also known as CERN. Inside of this 17 mile circumvent gigantic doughnut's form machine have two protons beams which created 3.5 trillion electric volt energy and smash particle together.

The task of Collider's work was to create little "Big Bang" and help people find out answers on super questions:

What happened before the "Big Bang"?

Where is the exact moment of universe creation, that is so-called "Time Zero"?

Are there parallel universe, include the Heaven and the Hell?

Is possible to travel in time, through time, out of time, accelerate or crept time, return time back?

Are there other measurements?

Is it truth that in Collider created two kind of matter, first is what

we see, such as ground, mountains, rivers, theirs inverse, and invisible for humans universe, so called anti-matter?

We, inhabitants of the planet earth definitely know that we have civilization, but we right now unable to establish contact with far distance located civilizations. This contact will have solve many problems include the Hell's and the Heaven's location.

Probably in same situation are many other societies who have civilizations but can't yet overdrive the gigantic distance between galaxies.

Not long time ago, 20 light years away from us in Libra Constellation, have discovered the most earth like planet Gliese 581g. Average temperature in this planet is the same as a summer day in Antarctica. This is the first planet where is appropriate condition for water. Where is water there is life.

The Planet Gliese 581g is real and conformed fact. There is no doubt that other earth like planets will definitely have found. During searching process or when extra terrestrial civilization will have found, stands up new mission, what to do next? What kind will be new find foreign civilization – neighborly or hostile?

What will coming out from this contact-life or death? Does every new civilization has their own Hell and Heaven?

Advance earth super power countries include America are in the stage of readiness. Future probability meeting with extraterrestrial civilization is great enjoy for mankind but unfortunately exist opposite events and consequence.

By "wall street journal's one information in 23 of June of 2009 Jupiter was hit gigantic asteroid which had shaken Planets surface. Impact on Jupiter enforce scientists think once again what result can do this impact if it happen with planet earth. In particular, impact which killed 3,5 million years ago Dinosaurs matched by might Jupiter's aforementioned impact. During like this impact because of heat from the planets surface evaporate whole water and steam as blanket cover planets surface, make gigantic greenhouse effect. Because of this arises proposal that on the planet earth life may be several time perish and originate.

Peril civilization was sink in to mist of oblivion and we can compare it with hell and forgery. After this life and civilization again begins resurrection. So life's association with resurrection is in connection with future of the planet earth.

Flying object which had hit Jupiter is not unusual in solar and neighbor systems. Theoretically the some of them can hit the planet

earth as well they hit Jupiter. In perspective comet “Easter Sunday” in 13 of April of 2036 very close passed the earth and exist probability that hit the earth with convenience circumstance.

Now we live into very fast changeable world. We are witness of great geopolitical shakings. America definitely is present time world's only one cosmic superpower, but this reality not means that other countries sitting idler. In oldest China and India manuscripts have evidences that in ancient time had existed “Shuttle” type cosmic aircraft's which have flown into earth orbit. Cultural heritage and economical basement made China's and India's cosmic ambitious more real.

In not very far going perspective China wants to built up a space port on the moon, which will be play a role of mediator port for further missions into outer space.

When China built the moon mediator station they automatically become first cosmic state, because he will begin exploitation lunar recourse such as helium, which could help the energy needs for generation a head and probably the meaning of the Hell's importance decrease, besides China from the moon, will have controlled the track of Jesus Christ during his Second Coming.

So by the face of China the USA has great challenger and in additional Japan and India also watch into the sky.

## MORTALS SOME ASCENDANCE INTO HEAVEN AND THE NEW HEAVEN AND THE NEW EARTH

It is counted that during human history about 30 billion individual left the physical world, no more. They had gone on into spiritual world. Now in our planet live nearly 8 billion individual. After one generation passed away peoples number will have scoped almost 40 billion. We know documentary conformed only several mortals name which not die and assented into heaven alive and become angels or transformers. May be many others elevated into heaven, but we have not 100 percent conformation about this.

The first was Enoch, a pre-deluvien patriarch who ascended to God and “walked with God, and he was noted for God took him” (Genesis 5:24).

Enoch was the seventh patriarch in the line of Adam and great grand father of Noah, the hero and God's chosen man of the deluge.

By Mercabah” tradition the archangel Haniel (“angel of joy”) carry up Enoch into heaven and used for Enoch elevation “Merkabah”-“thing to ride”, “cart,” the “chariot,” that Ezekiel ones saw (Ezekiel 3-28).

Shortly it was a spacecraft which many times was used from ancient time until present to go into outer cosmos.

Genesis 5 give list of the genealogist of all patriarchs and ages at which they died except Enoch. The mystic man Enoch was brother of legendary Methuselah. By implication and tradition Enoch was heavenwarded, to escape mortality on the earth. It seems that Enoch made something very important and bestowed very high honor from Lord. He was first man who got so high appreciate and be honored personally from God before Jesus. But Jesus first was dead and then resurrected and elevated into heaven as some other prominent beings, but Enoch first go into heaven alive,

Enoch not just sublime into heaven. He was transformed.

Armenian people very honored Enoch and their church is one of the few Christian church where this immortal man find respect place. Armenians neighbor Georgians are not so shrewd. They don't find something interesting in Epoch's biography as well as other “orthodox” Christian nations. They not recognized Epoch's creative works as the basement of the heavenly life and first in the world thriller – adventure character book. Reason is only one-Enoch was not Orthodox Christian. And how would he been Christian or Orthodox when he was legendary Malthusian's blood brother. He personally know Abraham

and Noah, had lunched with them.

Enoch organized the sky-made astounding travel and wright down it in details. This one who read Epoch's book became traveler. Symbolically that means that aspiration to educations and spiritual development come to him. So person or nation who is Epoch's followers are "Seamen" and "Traveler" with wide mental horizon and on the contrary that who not read Enoch stay uneducated with limited imagination that is they are "Herdsman" or "Camel-men"

Enoch very carefully described one group of angels which early belonged to "Son of God" category and called Gregori. They plaid prominent role into mankind and celestial history. They called "Watchers" and supervised, "those who watch" and "never sleep." As Archangel Satan, they had gigantic sizes. Gregori was separate and self originated angels grope. They were Sataniels. By other version Gregori was extraterrestrial living beings, with angelic Nephilim inclination.

Satan – Megatron was seven Gregories contained mobile gropes boss. The fulfilled God's most difficult and delicacy missions under Satan's ruling and because of this they called Sataniels.

Enoch give exhaustive characteristic of Watcher's-Gregories. As we mentioned early Enoch was may be first human transformer and had 72 wings with 365. 000 eyes. There id serious suspect that Enoch moved into Satan's camp.

The second notable human which have alive elevated into heaven was mortal prophet Elijah, who lifted out of the earth and heavenward in a so-called "whirlwind." There is not doubt that this "whirlwind" made again above mentioned "chariot"-merkabah." That was cosmic aircraft which once Ezekiel saw. Elijah elevated alive and he is not return back yet.

One more mortal individual, who visited into heaven was so-called the King of Tyre. This port city was the phoneticians political-economical and cultural center on the eastern Mediterranean Sea. Like Archangel Satan the human king of Tyre was prideful. The king constructed the Tyre-city as symbol of richness and attributed it to his own wisdom and strength. The city of Tyre was pride for his wealth and strategical location. Also Tyre was a center of different religious and was spread sex immorality which is characteristic for every great port city. Prophet Ezekiel described Tyre in chapter 28 (Ezekiel 28 :2,11-19).

Tyre taking advantage of the other nations. It was a great seagoing eve oceangoing, navel and financial power, with nice streets, squires, buildings and highly developed infrastructure, as ports, hospitals, li-

baries. The ruler of Tyre really was very successful king. Some traditions conformed that king of Tyre was so lordly manner mortal individual that sometimes visited into heaven, but there is a little-known information about king's visit in Divine abode. Prophet Ezekiel wrote:

“Because your heart is lifted up and you have said, I am a god, I sit in the seat of God”.

in the heart of the seas; Yet you are a man and not god. (Ezekiel 28:2).

This lines enforced us to think that sometimes very educated and very outstanding mortals had desire to take God's place and becomes pretender to be the Most High. Ezekiel remind to king of Tyre God's word's that:

“He is a man and not God.”

“Behold, you are a man wiser than Daniel;

There is no secret that is a match for you.” (Ezekiel 28:3).

This is very highly appreciate of the king of Tyre's. Than God added through prophet Ezekiel:

“By your wisdom and understanding you have acquired riches for yourself And have squired gold and silver for your treasures”.

Than angry God suddenly added:

“There fore, behold, I will bring stranger upon you

The most ruthless of nations” (Ezekiel 28:7)

It is impressive that God always have some “ruthless nations” as weapon against interesting for him people and after “ruthless nations” activating nation which got God's angry disappeared from the history without trail.

Some biblical experts think that Chapter 28 from Ezekiel prophesy have dual meaning comparing the pride king of Tyre to the pridefulness of Satan. They emphasized that the Great Lord finished his praise and punishment of the king of Tyre with words:

“All who know you among the peoples are appealed at you;

You have become terrified and you will cease to be forever” (Ezekiel 28:19).

In the same time God predicted that the ruler of Tyre must be die uncircumcised by the hand of stranger (Ezekiel 28:10). **It is clear without additional explanation that die without circumcise means ultimate punishment.**

It seems that city of Tyre became one of the favorite place of Satan who may be incarnated into king of Tyre. Accordingly the king of Tyre often visited into heaven and during this visits transformed into into the Satan.

Reportedly Satan tenderly thought about Tyre's royal library, stock houses, about wealthy and healthy of this cosmopolitan city. Tyre go very far in the way of anti authoritarian society and with it's newly formed democratic free will was example for other cities. This circumstance make angry retrograde people, also God Almighty and Merciful. He exterminated Tyre and neighbor city Sidon with the word's:

...Then they will know that I am the Lord" (Ezekiel 28:22).

After this sadly event Satan, same the king of Tyre, leave the Tyre and try find other city for develop knowledge and business. We remind that it is know that Satan's lovely citys were Mochndjo-daro, The Great Babylon, Tyre, Pergamon, Alexandria, Rome, the New York, Washington's located congress library, Hong Kong and some other cities were mostly were great libraries.

Other mortal individual who traveled into heaven was Rabbi Ishmael. He lived around the beginning of the second century C.E. He counted as Jewish Faust and heretic Rabbi. His full name was Rabbi Ishmael Elisha ben Abuya. About Rabbi was created many inquisitive stories how he fell in heresy, fornication and Sabbath breaking, and in add of that brutal murderer. By legend after death Rabbi Ismael's grave was stricken by heavenly fire ball and he was ascended into heaven and became one of the celestial traveler. His elevated was made by early mentioned merkabah-heavenly chariot. So by our information Enoch, prophet Elijah and Rabbi Ishmael are three mortals who ascended into heaven used "merkabah chariot" as only one intergalactical transportation vehicle at that time. By some miracle Rabbi Ishmael met with the Most High who placed on his throne. God tell to Rabbi Ishmael:

"Look at the youth who comes from behind the throne to greet you. Do not prostrate yourself before him, even though his crown is like his ling's crown".

Immediately from the behind of God's Throne come out the "youth" who said:

"I am Enoch, the son of Jared. Once I was human, but one day the Holy One, Blessed be He, appointed me in the heights as a prince and a ruler among the ministering angels."

Enoch-"youth" looked very younger then his more then tree hundred years. He looked also very supernatural and confessed that he was "enlarged" and God gave him 72 wings and 365 000 eyes. Enoch was transformer-transmogrifier . He was first human who made "Transformer Megatron" the mutant and magic been. About this nar-

rated Aron Zeitlin in his poem "Metatron" which was published into Warsaw soon after the WWI.

What about Rabbi Ishmael himself? Does he like Enoch "was not" never come back from his celestial odyssey? When he remains into heaven as transformer relay welcome some one new arrival?

By Islamic lore of the horse "Miraj" the prophet Muhammad ascended into heaven.

"Ladder was brought to me finer than any I have even see...My companion mounted it with me until we came to one of the gate of heaven called the gate of the watchers. An angel called Ishma'il was in charge of it, and under his commanded were 12.000 angels...When Gabriel brought me in Ismail asked who I was, and when he was told that I was Muhammad he asked if I had been given a mission, and on being assured of this he wished me well" (From Ibn Isheg. Life of the Messenger of God).

So when prophet Muhammad mounted on his horse "Miraj" and ascended into heaven he was surrounded by welcomed angels. Was Rabbi Ishmael one of this angels? Also does Rabbi Ishmael set up communication's with Satan? And in the before last we assure everyone that the horse "Miraj" and heavenly ladder figuratively means cosmic aircraft which early centuries named "merkabah chariot." .And finally the biblical students interesting who was stricken Ismael's grave by thunder, God or Satan? There were many signs that it was Satan who make Rabbi Ishmael as well as doctor Faust heavenly dwellers.

As we mentioned above Satan Megatron was head of Sataniels who were angels by the name Watcher-Gregori. In Satan's department worked many Gregori but seven of them belong Satan's special group. Because of this they called Sataniels. They fulfilled God's most difficult and delicate missions.

By some researchers opinion Gregori became Satan's supporters in the time uprising against God or will have supported him in the future. Also they had active sex-union with earth women especially with black skin woman as more "hot" and desirable when white woman. During Battles 9/10<sup>th</sup> part of Gregories were fallen down. Gregori who survived follow to Satan into bottomless pit or will go into fifth heaven which ruled archangel Uriel. We remind that in this heaven located God's residence and criminal angels jail.

Gregori-astronomers brilliantly know human nature. Their descendents have been, full of mind ancient Chaldeans include their King's Nimrod. The Sargon the Great, Hammurabi and Nebuchadnezzar.



Chaldeans and accordingly Gregori-Watchers descendants were Abraham and his family house, ancient Egyptians Pharaoh and may be Armenian's who are pretty inquisitive and also have inclination to knowledge.

About heaven Abraham know not by hearsay. He by himself visited this region of sky. Once Archangel Michael went down from the sky and took Abram on a ride into heaven on the chariot with cherubs. Abraham met with 60 angels and learn many inquisitive stories about heavenly life. Then he with Michael began to travel in heaven. Looking down on the earth Abraham suddenly saw man who committed adultery with wedded woman.

"Sent fire from heaven to consume them," Abraham said to Michael.

Michael request God for permission and the Most High commanded Michael whatsoever Abraham should ask him to do, Immediately straight way of fire there came down from heaven consume couple who promiscuity.

Abraham looked again and saw some wrongdoers there are digging through a house.

"Lets wild beast came out of the desert, and tear them in pieces," required Abram.

Immediately wild beast come out from desert and devoured criminals.

Again Abraham looked down and saw people preparing to committed murder.

"Lets the earth open and swallow them," demand Abram.

Immediately earth swallow them alive.

Soon after the God spoke to Michael:

"Tern away Abram to his own house and let him not going around the world, because he has no compassion to sinners, but I have compassion to sinners that they may turn and live and repent of their sins and be saved." And Michael turn back Abram into his house. Such uncompromising Abraham was against wrongdoers.



Many people say, "Do you believe that heaven and paradise is one and same and it is a literal place?" If we follow the Bible and other holy books teachings the heaven is not figurative, but literal place and so-called the new heaven and paradise are one and same place. Jesus said,

“ I go to prepare a place for you.” The Bible teaches that Enoch and Elijah assented in a literal body to a literal place that is just as real as El Paso, Guadalajara, Guantanamo or London. Besides People have asked, “Where is heaven?” Some pandidts say that heaven is in the north. They quote Psalm 48:2 that says, “Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.” Also it is interesting to note that God gave Moses instructions to pour the blood of the sacrifice on the north side of the altar toward God. Also magnetic needle always points in the north. Perhaps the celestial city “the New Jerusalem,” is in the north. We don’t know, but no matter where heaven is, by Christians point of view it is where Christ is. The Bible also indicates that heaven will be a place of great understanding and knowledge of things that we never learned down here.

Special place have Plato's description about paradise, which located on the drowned island Atlantis. In his dialogues, Plato launched an endless adventure of paradise lost. He reported: “Though their empire (Atlantis) brought them a great external revenue, it was the island itself which furnished the main provision for all purposes of life. In the first place it yielded all products of the miner's industry, solid and fusible alike, including one which is now only a name but was the something more, orichalch, which was excavated in various parts of the island, and had then a higher value than any metal except gold. It also bore in its forests a generous supply of all timbers serviceable to the carpenter and builder and maintained a sufficiency of animals wild and domesticated; even elephants were plentiful. There was ample pasture for this largest and most voracious of brutes, no less than for all the other creature of march, lake and river, mountain and plane. Besides all this, the soil bore all aromatic substance still to be found on earth, roots, stalks, canes, gums exuded by flower and fruits, and they thrived on it. Then, as for cultivated fruits, the dry sort which is meant to be our food supply...as well as the woodland kind which gives us meat and drink and oil together, the fruit of trees that ministers to our pleasure and merriment and is so hard to preserve, and that we serve as welcome dessert to a jaded man to charm away his satiety—all these were produced by that sacred island, which then lay open to the sun, in marvelous beauty and inexhaustible profusion. So the kings employed all these gifts of the soil to contrast and beatify their temples, royal residence, harbors, docks, and domain.”

Mormons think that paradise is rest place for postmortem spirits. According to the prophet Alma, the righteous spirits rest from earthly

care and sorrow. They are occupy doing the work of the Lord. President Joseph F. Smith saw in a vision that immediately after Jesus crucified, He visited righteous in the spirit world. He appointed messengers, gave them power and authority, and commissioned them to “carry the light of the gospel to them that were in darkness, even to all the spirits of men” (D&C 138:30). Life in paradise organized as church and priesthood holders continue their responsibilities there. President Wilford Woodruff taught: “The same priesthood existed on the other side of the veil... Every Apostle, every Seventy, Every Elder, etc., who has died in the faith as soon as he passes to the other side of the veil, enters into the work of the ministry” (Deseret News, Jan. 1882, 818).

family relationship are also very important in paradise. President Jedediah M. Grant, saw the spirit world and described to Herber C. Kimball the organization that existed there; “He said that the people he there saw were organized in family capacities... He said, 'When I looked at families, there was a deficiency in some,... for I saw families that would not be permitted to come and dwell together, because they had not honored their calling here' “ (Deseret News, Dec. 10, 316-317).

We don't know who will win the Armageddon War, but anyway it is very inquisitive question. Christians believe that they will diffidently win and that is why in Christian literature conception of the “New Heaven and New Earth” is almost ready. Go to trail by yourself:

By God's plan the old world with their inhabitants after “Great White Throne Judgment” must be disappear and instead of it will have created so-called the New Earth and the New Heaven. The capital of the new world will be the “New Jerusalem.”

The “New Jerusalem” will be house for ransomed, merited, blessed and esteem people without sin. How big will be the New Earth and the New Heaven we don't know. We can only guess that it will be much more bigger and infinite then present one. The main perpetrator of this plan should be Jesus Christ. Such is the New Testament's and Jesus Christ missions alpha idea on the earth.

About Jesus Christ Second Coming and consequently creation of the New Heaven and the New Earth had thoughts and analysis many ancient, medieval and present times prophets, searchers and thinkers. Among them been Isaiah, Plato, Tomazo Campanella and Tomas More. For example Prophet Isiah had wrote:“...I (God) created new heaven and new earth; and the former shall not be remembered, nor come in to mind. And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people; and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man...for the child shall die an one hundred years old”(Isaiah 65:17, 19&20).

Isaiah who declared God's opinion indicated that the new world will be belong to chosen nation Jews and no other nation will live there. Isaiah wrote about this: "For as the new heaven and the new earth, which I will make, shall remains before me, saith the Lord, so shall your seed and your name remain" (Isaiah 66:22). We should understand that the word "seed" has only one meaning "Jew."

Such was God's early plan about the New Heaven and the New Earth with the capital-city New Jerusalem. But later appeared comparatively newly appointed "hero" Jesus Christ who changed the New Jerusalem's heart and soul and orientation. Apostle Paul, Peter and several other Christian saints thoughts that Jewish nation lost privileges. Now live in the mystic "New Jerusalem" want every Gentile nation's representatives, include Orthodox Georgians.

Jesus Christ earnest disciple Apostle Peter explain that in the "Day of Lord" the heaven will disintegrate in fire and the burning elements will melt, but our hopes are set on New Heaven and a New Earth which Jesus has promised us.(2 Peter 3:10-13).

So by Peter's opinion the old heaven and the old earth are going to be destroyed with fire and blood-and-guts heat, but instead the old world God promises a "New Heaven and New Earth" for us.

Is not the "New Jerusalem" just biblical symbolical view or real city it is? Is the "New Jerusalem" truth or subject of imagination?

We remember St. Augustine, who was colossal authority in early Christian period of time. He presented the "New Jerusalem" allegorically, in particular as City of God. Some evangelist thoughts that St. Augustine was compelled to announce that the idea of "New Jerusalem" was fantastic. The real reason was to avoid conflict with the Roman Emperor, because of replace the old world include Roman Empire and Caesars into New Jerusalem. Same opinion had some other ancient Christian scholars.

But Scripture executable reported about the "Hew Jerusalem" as real city which now existences in the heaven awaiting appropriate moment for starting their mission. Because of this arose question about heavenly location of "New Jerusalem."

The Bible and some Christian exploration certainly recognize minimum three and even more heavens in the present constitution of things. Each heaven is ruled by appropriate angel.

For mankind the most nearest heaven is the first heaven. It is low-

est heaven, include earth atmosphere. Here fowls and other air inhabitant live. The first heaven's ruler is Archangel Gabriel. Here are clouds, winds and rains. Close with earth is home of two hundred astronomer-angels which watch and observe the stars in the universe. These super educated angels and the planet earth inhabitants are under Archangel Satan's ruling. Gabriel does not interference into earth business and control only the first heaven's earth atmosphere.

The second heaven is planetary heaven, the region of the sun, moon, stars, comets and asteroids. The ruler of the second heaven, is Archangel Raphael.

The third heaven is very important. By some opinion here is located Paradise and the Tree of Life as well as here have residence and throne our Great Lord Jehovah Sabbath. Just in the third heaven Apostle Paul in their famous vision seen Jesus Christ. "I know a certain Christian man who fourteen years ago was snatched up to the highest heaven...I repeated, I know that this man was snatch to paradise," (2 Corinthians 12:2&3). Here Christ as Priest-King sits upon the throne with His Father (Zechariah 6:13), and where the glorious city stands awaiting the saints to enter into city and next events, such as Rapture, First and Second Death, Armageddon War. The third heaven's ruler is angel Anahel. By some information and tradition in the third heaven is special places where punished bed angels and torment wicked and evil ones.

The forth heaven governance Archangel Michael. There is many evidences that that this is the site where Heavenly Jerusalem, Holy Temple and Alter located. Hear also is the Tree of Life. Maybe hear located the "Heavenly Jerusalem."

The fifth heaven's ruler is Archangel Uriel. Here is a place of prison where live gigantic angels Gregoreis. They have had cohabitation with earthly women and as a result have created gigantic demons, which spread on the earth many evil things. Because of this angel Gregoreis was imprisoned.

The six heaven have two rulers, because it is domain of duality. Angel Zebulon rules in the night time and Sabbath rules in the day. Under Sabbath control lives seven group of angels. They are very bright, wonderful and enlightens. They love knowledge especially astronomy. Often guest here is Archangel Lucifer.

And at last, the seventh heaven's ruler is Prince Cassial. This is abode of divine court, with their super high rank angels-Seraphims and Cherubs. These angels will be very actives during the Dooms Day.

Thus the “New Jerusalem” at present time harbored in the third or fourth heavens. By some notable biblical experts version this city has already received their first inhabitants, include 144. 000 saints, which God elected as their servants at the End Time. This are just 12.000 representatives from each of the Twelve Jewish Tribes,

By biblical scholars opinion mankind have two choice: the Eternal Hell or blessing live in the “New Jerusalem.” There is not other option.

More often than not, people want to live in the “New Jerusalem.” It is natural aspiration for mankind. Because of this every one is interested in what basement will be created the “New Jerusalem?” Which generation's face will embracing the “New Jerusalem?” We are witness how fast has transformed the world. Only during last two generations the world changed fundamentally. Modern society is unfortunately a society of disease. We live in a world in which natural way of life is forgotten. Technological and social progress absolutely transmute planets panorama. Thoughts about the “New Jerusalem's” essence, destination and configuration periodically also changed.

So will New Jerusalem like Garden of Eden?

Or will like Singapore or New York?

Or will like desert, village or town?

Or will be there cars, trains, flying objects, dust and shadows, waist materials, sewage systems, roads and other communications and anything like this or life there will be absolutely unknown for us. And finally the most important among these questions will be size of the heavenly city and probability number of their inhabitants.

The Bible teaches us that one day lot of people will live in this glorious city. May be idea about the “New Heaven and New Earth” will create when Apostle Peter sad that the heaven and the earth will be destroyed with fire and intense heat, but God promise a “New Heaven and New Earth” for us.

If Jesus Christ had very undecipherable announced about Gentiles living right in the “New Jerusalem,” Apostle Paul and especially Peter been more illegible in this field. Peter spoke, that “I now realize that it is true that God treat all man alike...Whoever fears him and does what is right is acceptable to him, no matter what race he belong to.” (Acts 10:34&35).

The “Book of Revelation” is more energetic in this field. Apostle John wrote:“... I saw a new heaven and a new earth. The first heaven and the first earth disappeared, and the sea vanished. And I (John) saw the Holy City, the “New Jerusalem” coming down out of heaven from

God, prepared and ready like a bride dressed to meet her husband." Revelation (21:1&2).

**Thus if in the time of Isaiah the "New Jerusalem" belonged only to Jews, later step by step the "New Jerusalem" became belonging almost only to Christians. If early Jerusalem had been the seat-place for the ancient Israel government, now the "New Jerusalem" would makes up the seat-place of only for Jesus Christ fervent followers.**

The old Jerusalem with their sophisticate functions as religious, political and God's "Sanctified and Holy" place, will be disappeared from the face of the earth.

About old Jerusalem Jesus Christ was very unhappy. He hoped that inhabitants of this city will recognize Him as only one true Messiah and they will accept His point of view about Jews everyday life: such a morality, marriage system, free will's choice, family obligations and others. But for Jesus surprised Jews did not accept his interpretations of the Old Testament and didn't recognize him as Messiah. May be because of this Jesus often criticized this great city. Apostle Luke indicated that once Jesus announced: "Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the killer of the prophets and stone the messengers. God has sent you. How many times have I wanted to put my arms around all your people, just hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you would not let me!..Now your home will be completely forsaken, ... From now on you will never see me again, I tell you until you say: "God bless him who comes in the name of the Lord." (Matthew 23:37). Besides Jesus predicted that soon Jerusalem will be "completely forsaken" and covered with ruins.

After few decades Jesus prediction entirely fulfilled. 70 a.d. Romans occupied Jerusalem. Titus, son of Roman Emperor totally destroyed the city of Jerusalem and their Temple. Historiographer Josephus thought that during and after siege dead more than one million Jews. By other historian Tacitus, number of dead inhabitants would reach half million. Many Jews have been taken as captives to Rome.

It was the first time that Jesus Christ great prediction have been completely fulfilled. This circumstance comparatively strengthen Christians reputation and made split between Jesus and Jews who for a long time stay without homeland and suffering in foreign countries. Next in line stand Jesus prediction about the Planet Earth's totally destroy. This topic became great subject of speculation among first centuries Christians.

By God's and Jesus Christ plan the "New Jerusalem" and the "New Planet Earth" should be much better than the old Jerusalem and the

old earth. Also in the “New Jerusalem” and the “New Planet Earth” will not be sea with reference what we mentioned above (“...and the sea vanished”), when Apostle John described the “New Jerusalem” (Revelation 21:1).

The last sentence of this verses forced us to think that the “Sea” as physical phenomenon passed away with the old earth. No more seas and oceans will be there, but water in the “New Jerusalem” will be. We know that in the “New Jerusalem's” one of the broad street will be flowed the “River of Water of Life.” Because of this we can guess that there will some places where flowed water gathered and made big reservoir or sea. For example Zechariah state that future reign of new kings “dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river to the end of the earth” (Zechariah 9:10).

Apostle John indicated about Jesus Christ and the the “New Jerusalem's” very close relation. “Come, and I will show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb (Christ)” said one angel to John... then he carried me (John) away in the spirit to the top of a vast mountain, and pointed out to me the city, the holy Jerusalem, descending from God out of heaven, radiant with the glory of God. Her brilliance sparkled like a very precious jewel with the clear light of crystal. Around her she had a vast and lofty wall in which were twelve gateways, with twelve angels at the gates. There were twelve names inscribed over the twelve gateways, and they are the names of the twelve tribes of the son of Israel. On the east there were three gateways, on the north three gateways, on the south three gateways and on the west three gateways. The wall of the city had twelve foundation stones, and on these were the names of twelve apostle of the Lamb.” (Revelation 21:9-14).

From this description we don't know what perspective have Jews in the Christian “New Jerusalem” were Christ will be “the father of the celestial lights” (James 1:17).

The “New Jerusalem” will be international city with 12 gates. If there are gates that means that there are someones who come and go throughout these gates. Will on the gates control system and check points or gates always be locked we don't know. Most probably that gates will be always opened and dwellers of the “New Jerusalem” getting in and off through gates in any direction where they wish. The Bible does not talk about other places of universe where should be other civilizations existed, but we can guess that every one can travel into any places of universe, but there homeland will be the “New Jerusalem.” Once Jesus said to Judas:



“Lift up your eyes and look at the cloud and the light within it and the stars surrounding it. The star that leads the way is your star” (From the Gospel of Judas). Truly universe play important role in every living beings life.

On the 12 gates, there are inscribe the names of the 12 tribes of Israel. Therefore, this symbolic city is made up of the 144.000, who were sealed out of every tribe of the sons of Israel (Revelation 7:4-8). But Christians added in harmony with this, the names of 12 apostles of Lamb. Yes, the New Jerusalem is not the fleshly nation of Israel, founded on the 12 sons of Jacob. It is the spiritual Israel, founded on “the apostles and prophets” (Ephesians 2:20).

The notion of “Spiritual Israel” is very profitable for Christians. They cut out whole Jewish nation's past history and transform it into allegorical “spiritual history,” expropriate Jewish spiritual heritage and in their place putting up their ideological-religious basement of Christianity.

In ancient times every city walls were built for security. The “New Jerusalem” also has a huge security wall which was spiritually secure. Besides we don't know does this city had connections with hell and other negative heavenly places or not.

By Christian popular opinion in the “New Jerusalem” will live not only one nation but “...every tribe and tongue and people and nation!... (they) will walk by its light” (Revelation 5:11&21:24).

Who are these “nations” walking by means of the light of New Jerusalem? They are people, once a part of the nations of the wicked world and now they are clean from sin. After new Jerusalem comes down from heaven and Jesus uses the keys of death and they resurrect the death and joined by millions saved once.

Besides Christians believe that the “New Jerusalem” is bride and future wife of Lamb (Christ), but we properly don't account for it.

Jesus Christ and the “New Jerusalem's” wedding means additional explanation.

By Christians point of view the people who have been taken into heaven symbolically are Church. From this time on the earth will not be true church. On the earth stay only “black mass” and false Church.

People who elevated into heaven are Jesus honeymooner in the face of truth church. Jesus will got marital status with the truth Christians, with whom he always will be gathering together.

Vital records and cases: birth, marriage and death have always been valuable events in Jewish history. Every ethnographical tra-

ditions and religious celebrations among Jewish nations and bible historical traditions are the same, because the author of the Bible is Jewish nation. For example: Marriage supper of Lamb or Jesus Christ intending to marriage and Rapture operation are coincidences one another and in many cases are one and same event.

So time come for Jesus Marriage. Therefore many thoughts, why so notable men in Jewish society as Jesus had not wife? Every man at that time Judea from young time was marriage and why not made this Jesus? Now become clear that Jesus awaiting special, unrepeatable marriage and the candidate of his wife was every Christian believers and the whole "New Jerusalem."

Luke notes that you must be ready dressed and have your lamps alight, like men who wait to welcome their lord and muster on his return from the wedding-feast, so that when he come and knocks at the door, they may open it for him at once. (Luke 12:36&37).

The first and foremost from this information become clear that Jesus return on the earth and their famous "Glorious Appearing" is Jesus return process from wedding. He return from wedding-feast to his fiancee or wife, where he is the Husband-Groom and every Christian believers from mankind are his Wife-Bride.

But we already notes that Jesus pick up their earnestly followers during Rapture and on the earth stay only "black mass" and empty church. Yeas that is truth. But now talk beginning about few, very few Christ believers who early little bit hesitated and now became truth Christians and new born Christians. So Jesus wedding will be with early and later elevated Christians together.

Revelation tell more: "Alleluia! For the Lord our God , the Almighty, has come in to his Kingdom! Let us rejoice, let us be glad with all our hearts. Let us give the glory, for the wedding-day of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready. She may be seen dressed in linen, glimmer and spotless-for such linen is the righteous living of the saints!" – Instruction to John-"Write this down: Happy are those who are invited to the wedding-feast of the Lamb!"-Than he added, – "These are true words of God" (Revelation 19:7-9).

Because Jesus and His Father's activity and consequences of events happened in Jewish ethnographically and political-judicial field, marriage and wedding-feast are entire in Jewish style. Accordingly among truth Christians and Jesus already formed Ketubah-Merriage like contract, which is common juridical operation into the Jewish society.

Marriage contract is a special type of Jewish agreement. It is considered the right and representatives of groom, in relation of the bride.

Marriage contract and marriage proceeding usually officiated by Rabbi. In the case Jesus and truth Christians Rabbi's role perform Jehovah God.

Rabbi considered many things include two:

1. The groom say to his bride that he takes her to be his wife according to the law of Moses and Israel.

2. Recital must be witnesses by two non-related Jewish men who will attest to this signing their name as witness on the Jewish marriage contract.

So in effect the bride and groom are marriage themselves, and two witnesses are assist and conform to the fact that it happened and everything happened under Rabbi survivor.

In contract written that bride described as virgin, widow, divorce or convert. If bride has never been marriage before, in contract written, she is virgin-"never been marriage".

If none of the four choice are in contract will be written only "Bride." Do not written "harlot", it is not one of the traditional choice, but it should be pointed that there is an advantage to being designated bride as virgin because amount of many that groom set aside for the bride is doubled. So, for virgin family this fact is affordable. This is DOWRY, many which pay groom for bride. Dowry some times was part of commercial deal in early centuries. Patriarch Abram was enforced temporary sell his wife Sarah in to Egypt Pharaoh's harem. Pharaoh contrary pay lot of gifts as dowry to Abraham include famous Hagar, later mother of Ismael which will be father of all Arabs.

Every aspect of Ketubal-marriage contract are under Rabbi guaranty as protection for the wife in the event of the cessation of marriage either by death of the husband or divorce. Groom pay bride a cash as pre-spesific amount in the case of a divorce. In the same time husband take upon himself obligation to provide to her wife three major things: clothing, food, and conjugal relation. In the case of Jesus He as Husband promise their bride (Christian Church) eternal life into the New Earth and the Hew Heaven, that is into the New Jerusalem.

Contracts was written in Aramaic language. It is the Jesus Christ (groom) and Judea society language. In our cases Dowry is Christ life which he give to their bride that is part of mankind which follow him.

When wedding time coming groom going to brides home and an-

nounce about their intention. She (bride) come out to meet him, and then he takes her to his father's house.

Jewish wedding ceremony and Ketubal-Marriage contract in many nuances precisely correlate with the events which will happened during the Jesus Second Coming. But we do not know by Kettubal-Marriage contract how much money should pay Jesus in the case, if marriage will have divorced ? This hidden question buried in the wedding secrets and is subject of other conversation.

Thus Jesus Christ as groom during his Second Coming as “Glorious Appearing” come down from heaven and call up Church which is entire Christian mankind, his bride. After meeting in the air He and his bride return to his fathers house forever. As we understand this is Christ main purposes and in parallel he will destroy the whole physical world where his followers lived before his Second Coming.

The marriage supper will take place there in the heaven, while down here on the earth the final events of the Tribulation will be play out.

After the marriage supper by Jewish tradition the bride and groom are presented to the world as husband and wife and going as conjugal spouses created new generation, which will be very joyful events for Christians.

So Jesus and the Planet Earth are marriage.

Jerusalem means “possession or foundation of twofold peace.” Despite so nice name this city for their long time history was one of the most suffering city in the world. Only the “New Jerusalem” will justify his name. Apostle John, author of the “Book of Revelation” continues his Heavenly written report and tell that one angel had a golden rod in his hand. He measured the city in different dimensions and parameters, included its gates and walls. The city lies straightforwardly and squarely. Its length equal to its breadth and was twelve thousand furlongs on each direction. The “New Jerusalem” in their length, breadth and height will be equal. Then angel measured its walls, and found that it will be one hundred and forty-four half-yards high by human measurement.(Revelation 21:15-17).

We only can create mentally what shape will have had this remarkable city. By some pundits explanation it will be a three dimensional perfect cube 12.000 furlongs, (about 1380 miles on each sides). In perimeter, surrounding by wall 144 cubits, or 210 feet, in height. Present days we have not so big city in the world. It is about half of the United States territory. As John saw when the “New Jerusalem” began to coming down out of heaven it conjectural would had com-

pletely covered the sky. The area of the city's footprint will be about two million sq mile.

We have never seen such gigantic cubic form city which about 1,400 miles penetrates in to cosmic space. Also we don't know the name of architecture of this city who constructed their buildings, squares and streets.

The New Jerusalem is a superbly designed organizational arrangement for accomplishing God's eternal purpose. The New Jerusalem together with the King Jesus Christ is Jehovah's Kingdom organization. But it is easy to say that city's designer and constructor will be our Great Lord Jehovah Sabbath and it is now Kingdom of Christianity, but it is not enough. People need know much more about this trilling story and conformational facts.

How many people can fit this colossal construction? Once Jesus announce: "In my Father's house are many dwelling places; if it were not so, I would have told you; for I go to prepare a place for you. If I go and prefer a place for you, I will come again and receive you to myself, that where I am, there you may be also" (John 14:1,3).

What's means Jesus words that "In my Father's house are many dwelling places?" By some estimate in this city can be accommodated 60 billion individuals. At 2050 years population in the world will have scoped about 12 billion. From ancient time on the earth more than 40 billion person had lived and passed away. Now on the earth live about 8 billion people. At 2050 the number of passed away people reached about 55-62 billion. If we recon that before and during "Great Tribulation" one third part of population on the earth will be saved, in the "New Jerusalem" may be will live about 18-22 billion inhabitants. Leftover 40 billion people after dooms day forever passed away and that happened after the so-called "second death." They never come back from the kingdom of limbo.

According to "Book of Revelation" and educated experts explanation the buildings and the walls of the "New Jerusalem" were jasper-made. This precious stone has beautiful bright green color, some times clouded with white or spotted with yellow. If old Jerusalem's constructing materials for the most part had been from clay and stone, now it would have changed by jasper and gold. Scripture says: "And the twelve gates were twelve pearl; every several gate was of one pearl." Around of city will be numerous vintage posts. The entire "New Jerusalem,"and even its broad ways will be constructed with "pure gold like clear glass."

In ancient times Jerusalem dominated the Solomon Temple, which was located in the highest elevation place on the Mount Moriah in the north of the city. Temple naturally associated with the idea of sacrificial and mediatorial work. Here must be focusing quintessential of Jewish nation and must be placed an "Ark of Covenant," the most holy thing of Israel and the world. The "Ark of Covenant" was made from gold. In the old Jerusalem the Temple was first and the city second. In the "New Jerusalem" will be other situation. Sacrifice, offerings, and all mediatorial works will be passe. No more sacrifice and offerings happened there.

In the city will not live common people. There will be live only super chosen people. The so-called "mass class" people totally will go into hell. In the "New Jerusalem" every one will be priest and formed Jehovah God's "Priest Class." This people by and large directly will have contacted with God and His Son. Jesus Christ will personally know every inhabitants name, their biographical past and future. Apostle John wrote: "And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb (Jesus Christ) are the Temple of it. And the city had no need of the sun and sunlight, neither of the moon and moonlight in it, for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof." (Revelation 21:22&23).

According to the Christians point of view in the "New Jerusalem" will not be the "Ark of Covenant." This is crucial moment in Jewish-Christian relation. The point is that without "Ark of Covenant" and Solomon Temple the "New Jerusalem" will lose the Jewish old Jerusalem's character and become one hundred percent Gentile city. Jewish nation categorically do not need Jerusalem without Solomon Temple. Temple is, Jerusalem is. No Temple, no Jerusalem. That is heart and soul of Judaic point of view.

In this bright city will live representatives of all nations "And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honor into it. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all day; for there shall be no night there" (Revelation 21:24&25).

The "New Jerusalem's" one more important phenomena will be "River of Water of Life." In Revelation is written, that the water in the "River of Water of Life," sparkling like crystal as it flowed from the throne of God and of the Lamb (Christ). In the middle of the street of the city and on the each bank of the river grew the "Tree of Life," bearing twelve fruits, a different kind for each month. The leaves of

the tree were for the healing of the nations, (Revelation-22:1&2) from sin and death. The global paradise will be here.

At present day's world the village style life is more spreading than the urban style. In the "New Jerusalem" will be other situation. It will be totally urban city, where will be a lot of streets, cross-roads and bridges, but the "River of Water of Life" will flow on the main street, broad way, in the grand avenue.

What is the "River of Water of Life"? Literal water is a vital element for life. Without food man can survive for a number of weeks, but without water he will die in about one week. Water is also a cleaning agent and vital for health. Thus, the water of life must represent something essential for the life health of mankind.

This river proceeds from the throne of God. There also should be Jesus Christ as God's right hand's station place or Jesus even substitutes the Lord if that is necessary. Out of the throne the "River of Water of Life" flowing through the center of the street.

In Ezekiel vision, the river become a torrent, and the prophet saw growing on both sides of it all kinds of fruit-bearing trees (Ezekiel 47:12), But what does John sees in his revaluation? "And on the side of the river and on that side there were trees of life producing twelve crops of fruit, yielding their fruit each month, And the leaves of the trees were for the curing of the nations (Revelation 22:2). These "Trees of Life" must also picture part of God's provision for giving eternal life to obedient mankind. Leaves of the "Tree of Life" curing all the nations. This leaves and multiple fruits which seasoned every month help people strengthen their bodily not only physically but spiritually as well.

This is life-giving water which flows trough the middle of the broad way of the "New Jerusalem."when does this "river" flow? The prophet Ezekiel was also granted a vision, the river flowed out from the temple and down into the Dead Sea. It was poison water full of chemical and saturate. No living being be there. And suddenly happened miracle and dead water converted into fresh water full of fish. Even "fisherman stand...stand beside the sea." (Ezekiel 47:1-12). By Christians point of view visionary river pictured how Jesus Christ restoring perfect human life from "dead" human race.

As we indicated earlier the "Holy City" have three hundred seventy-five mile square and will have enough space for magnificent main street with the "River of Water of Life" and the "Tree of Life," which have many trunks and rise on both sides of the river.

The "River of Life" and the "Tree of Life" directly indicated that

people who will begin live in the “New Jerusalem” have passed great test of fire on the earth and gained visa-permission from God almighty. They will have put on incorporation and immortality and live with eternal life in the “New Jerusalem.” Our great Lord know that they never fall away. (I Corinthians 15: 53). The throne of the God will be secure for all eternity.

One more unusual characteristic of the “New Jerusalem” will be absence of night. “Night” may used in a figurative scene. Night and darkness are symbols of death and corruption. Progress and moving up do not develop during the night time. The old Jerusalem like any other city on the earth generally developed on the sunny day and on moonlight and partly on artificial light on the night time. But the “New Heaven’s and New Earth’s” new capital the “New Jerusalem” will not have night period and this situation will be reached without help of mighty power stations but because of God almighty. The city will be illuminated by Jehovah himself. About this certainly indicated the Bible: “And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light; and they shall reign for ever and ever,” (Revelation 22:5).

In conclusion we can say that the “New Jerusalem” is totally Gods invention. This gigantic construction will not have opponent in the world. In the universe will not exist same objects. It will be beginning and end, it will be eternal.

Thus Revelation moves on to its grand climax, as the completed bride and united with Lamb (Christ). In other words the “New Jerusalem” will be Jesus wife. The “New Jerusalem” will be ruled by Christ Himself from the Heaven and perfect mankind will finally come to enjoy of everlasting life in the Paradise.

The New Testament's only one prophetic “Book of Revelation” gave us the panoramic pictures and the instructions about God's plan of Salvation. Before His Crucifixion Jesus promised us: “Surly I come quickly” (Revelation 22:20), The Jesus Christ “Glorious Appearing” will be the climax and compilation of this great promise. Such was God's and Jesus Christ plan about present days mankind.

After Jesus Crucifixion and Resurrection passed more then 2000 years and mankind still believes in Jesus promise about “Quick Coming”. They always will be wait for Him that Jesus at last comes and forever defeated the death.

**EVEN SO COME LORD JESUS**



## BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. Billy Graham. "Peace with God." Doubleday&Company, INC. Garden City. New York. 1953.
2. Rabbi Elie Kaplan Spitz. "Does the Soul Survive?" Jewish Light Publishing. Woodstock, VT. 2000.
3. Heinrich Graetz. Major trends of Jewish mysticism. New York. Schochen. 1941.
4. Migene Gonzales-wippler. Kabbala For the Modern World. Woodbury. Llewellyn Publications. 2006.
5. Dr. Jellinek. Beitrage zur Geschichte der Kabbalah. Erstes Heft. Leipzig. 1852.
6. S.L. MacGregor Mathers. The Kabbalah Unveiled. New York. 1971.
7. Rabbi L.I. Krakovsky. Kabbalah. The Light of Redemption, Israel. 1970.
8. Robert A.F. Thurman. The Tibetan Book of the Dead. Bantam Books. New York. 1994.
9. Dawa Prolma. Delog: Journey to Realms Beyond to Death. Pudma Publisher. Junction City. California. 1995.
10. Sogyal Rinpoche. The Tibetan Book of the Living and Dying. San Francisco. Harper. 1992.
11. Ancient Egyptian Book of the Dead. Manufacturing in China. Sterling Innovation. 2010.
12. R.H. Charles. The Book of Enoch the Prophet. Weiser Books. San Francisco 2012.
13. Plato. The Last Days of Socrates. Penguin Books. New York. 1969.
14. Harmon H. Bro, Ph.D. Edgar Cayce on Dreams. Warner Books. New York. 1968.
15. Noel Langley. Edgar Cayce on Reincarnation. Warner Books. New York. 1967.
16. Dannion Brinkley. Saved by the Light. Haeper Collins Publisher, New York. 1995.
17. M.J. Abadie. Angels Book. Adams Media Corporation. Avon. 2000.
18. W.E. Butler. How to Read the Aura, Practice Psychometry, Telepathy and Clairvoyance. A Warner Destiny Book. New York. 1978.
19. Ian Stevenson. Children Who Remember Previous Lives: A Question of Reincarnation. University Press of Virginia. Charlottesville. 1992.
20. Zalman Schachter-Shalomi. Spiritual Intimacy. A Study of Counseling in Hasidism. Jason Aronson. Northvale, NJ. 1991.
21. Martin Buber. Tales of the Hasidim. Vol. 2. Schocken. New York. 1972.
22. James van Praagh. Talking to Heaven. A Medium's Message of Life After Death. Durton. New York. 1992.
23. Josephus. The Fall of Jerusalem. Penguin Epic. London. 2006.

24. Fred Rosner, Maimonides. Epistle on Resurrection of the dead. Ktav. New York. 1982.
25. Charles B. Chavel. Nahmanides. The Gate of Reward." Stulo. New York. 1995.
26. Urian Smith. Daniel and the Revelation. Review and Herald Publication Association. Washington, D.C.
27. Neil Gillman, The Death of Death: Resurrection and Immortality in Jewish Thought. Jewish Lights. Woodstock. 1997.
28. Simon Holland. Space. DK Publishing. Inc. New York. 2001.
29. Philip Wilkinson. Religions. Metro Books. New York.
30. Abdullah Yusuf Ali. Transliteration of the QUR'AAN. Printed and bounded at: Al-Jannat Printing Press. Karachi-Pakistan. Third U.S. Edition 1998.
31. Emanuel Swedenborg. Out life After Death. Swedenborg Foundation, West Chester. Pennsylvania. 2003.
32. Elisabeth Kubler-Ross. On Death and Dying. MacMilan publishing Co.. New York. 1969.
33. Emmanuel Kant. Lectures on Ethics. Haeper&Row. New York. 1963.
34. Jess Brallier. Who was Albert Einstein?. Grosset &Dunlap. New York. 2002.
35. Erwin Schrodinger. What is Life?. London. 1969.
36. Zecharia Sitchin. The 12<sup>th</sup> Planet. Haeper Colins publisher. New York. 2007.
37. Into the Unknown. The Reader's Digest Association, Inc. Pleasantville. New York/Montreal. 1981
38. Jan Stevenson. "Twenty Cases suggestive Reincarnation. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. University Press of Virginia. 1974.
39. World Masterpieces. Prentice Hall. Englewood Cliff, New Jersey, Needham, Massachusetts, 1991.
40. Gospel Principles. Published by the Church of Jesus Christ of latter day Saints. Salt Lake City, Utah. 2009.
41. The Book of Mormon. Another Testament of Jesus Christ. Published by the Church of Jesus Christ of Later-day Saints, Salt Lake City, Utah, 2013.
42. Teachings of Presidents of the Church: Brigham Young. Published by the Church of Jesus Christ of Later-day Saints, Salt Lake City, Utah, 2013.
43. Lectures on Faith. First published by the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. Covenant Communications, Inc. American Fork. Utah 2000.
44. Sophie Burnham. A book of Angels.
45. Timothy Jones. Celebration of Angles.

46. Karen Goldman. Angel Voice.
47. Edward Gibson.
48. Dr. Karl Ernst Von Berry ...
49. Joan Western Anderson. "When Angles Walk." Adams Media Corporation Avon, Massachusetts. 2000.
50. Minnart. Light and Collar in Nature."
51. Robert T. Kiyosaki. "Rich Dad's Guide to Investing," Warner Books. New York. 2000.
52. Thomas L. Friedman "Luxsus and Olive tree"...
53. Dr. Peter Pilzerle. "Our Father's will,"
54. James Tabor. "Jesus Dynasty," Biblical Heritage Report&Discovery the Bible. WWW biblical heritage
55. Joel Rosenberg "The Ezekiel Option." Kindle House. New York 2005
56. Gerald Massay. "National Genesis." Williams and Norgate, London. 1883.
57. "Ancient Egyptian Book of the Dead" Sterling Innovation. New York. 2005.
58. Sun Tzu. The "Art of War." Fall River Press. New York. 2011.
59. R.H.Charles. "The Book of Enoch the Prophet." Weiser Books. San Francisco, CA/Newburyport, MA 2012.
60. Daniel Yergin and Thane Gustafson. "Russia 2010 and What It Means For the World." Random House,Inc, New York and Toronto. 1993.
61. Lester W. Milbrant. "Learning to Think and Act Environmentally, While The is Time." 1996.
62. Baal Kadmon. "Rabbi Issak Luria: The Lion of Kabbalah." Self Development&Hobbis. New York. 2017.
63. Leslie Weatherhead. "The Will of God."
64. Artur Higgins. "Newsletters".
65. Morris Netherton. "Past life Therapy." Kindle Direct Publishing. NY. 1913.
66. Hellen Wambash. "Life Before Life," Kindle Direct Publishing. NY. 2020.
67. William Chapman White. "Adirondack County." International Kindle White.
68. Ivan G. Marcus. T Historical Meaning of Hasidei Ashkenaz: Fact, Fiction, or Cultural-Image? Jewish Theological Seminary in America. New York.1981.
69. Martin Buber. "Tales of the Hasidism."Random House. Citadel Press N J. Secaucus 1947.
70. The Zorah. Classic Kabbalah. WWW Chabad.Org... The Zorah.
71. Walter bredford Canan. "Voodoo Death." pp. 182-190. pep web org. browse. Document.

72. Nachmanides. "Gate of Revord," Shilopub. House New York NY. 1983. 133 p.
73. Dr. Neil Gillman. "Death of Death." Reservation and Immortality in Jewish Thought. 1997.
74. Tomas F. Carney. The Shape of the Past. Models and Antiquity." Lawrence, KS. Coronado Press. 1975.
75. John D. Crossan. "The Historical Jesus." Harper Killins Publisher San Francisco. 1992.
76. Morton Smith. "Clement of Alexandria and Secret Gospel of Mark. Cambridge. MA. Harvard University Press. 1973.
77. Morton Smith "The Secret Gospel: The Discovery and interpretation of the Secret Gospel according to Mark." Harper & Row. New York.1978.
78. Dr. Jellinek.
79. S.L. MacGregor Mather. "The Kabbalah Unveiled"
80. By the Editors of Time-Life Books. Psychic Voyages. Time-Life Books Inc. Alexandria, Virginia. 1988.
81. Alfred Owen Aldridge. Benjamin Franklin and Nature's God.. Durham. N.C. Duke. University Press. 1967.
82. Daniel Bassuk. Incarnation in Hinduism and Christianity. Atlantic Highlands. N.J. Humanitarian Press International. 1987.
83. The Journal of Forensic Science, Medicine and Pathology. Volume I. Issue IV. PP 273-276. December.
84. Belva Plain. "Random Winds." Novel, pp 406-408. Dell Publishing Co, Inc New York. 1980.
85. La Haye. Life in the Afterlife. Tindal. Wheaton. Illinois. 1980.
86. Maiz Betty. "My Glimpse of Eternity." Croosen Books. Waco. Texas. 1977.
87. Moody Raymond A. Junior. Dr. "life After Life." Bantam Books. 1976.
88. Moody Raymond A. Junior. Dr. "Reflections on Life after Life." Bantam Books. 1983.
89. John Maximovich. Archbishop. life After Death. Orthodox World. #4. 1971.
90. Celia Green. "Out of Body Experience." Ballentine Book. New York. 1975.
91. Osis and Haraldson. Doctors. "At the Hours of Death. Avon Books. New York. 1976.
92. Rawling Maurice. Dr. "Beyond the Death Door." Tomas Nelson Inc. Nashville. 1978.
93. Rawling Maurice. Dr. "Before Death Comes." Sheldon Press. London. 1980.
94. Ritchie George, Dr. "Return From Tomorrow." Fleming H. Revell Co. Old Taspan. New Jersey. 1978.

95. Rose S. Fr. "The Soul After Death." St. Herman of Alaska Brotherhood. 1982.
96. Dr. Michael B. Sabon. "Recollection of Death." Corgi Book. 1982.
97. Dr. E.A. Vastian. Spiritual aspects of the care of cancer patients. California Cancer Journal. Vol. 36, #2. 1986.
98. Went Evans. "The Tibetan Book of Death." Oxford University Press. 1960.
99. Karl Gustav Young. Dreams and Reflections.
100. Dietrich von Hildebrand. "Ober den Tod." Eos Verlag. 1980.
101. Karsos Baker. Ernst Hemingway: A life Story. New York. Avon Book. 1968.
102. Martin Blumenson.: "The Pattons Papers: 1885-1040. Boston. Houghton Mifflin. 1972.
103. Huges G. Calloway. (pseud. Oliver Fox). Astral Projection. A record of Out of Body Experience. New Hide Park. NY. University Books. 1962.
104. Joel Martin and Patricia Romanovsky. "We Don't Die. George Anderson's Conversation With The Other Side." The Berkly Publishing Group ink. A division of Penguin Putham Inc. New York. 1989.
105. W.E. Butler. "How to Read the Aura, Practice Psychometry, Telepathy and Clairvoyance. Destiny Books. New York. 1978.
106. Peter Gay. "Freud. A Life For Our Time." Anchor books. DOUBLEDAY. New York. 1989.
107. Holger Kersten. Jesus lived in India. His Unknown Life Before and After The Crucifixion. Element Books Ink. Boston, MA. 1994.
108. Kersten and Gruber, The Jesus Conspiracy; The Truth About the Resurrection, Element Books, 1994.
109. William Evance. "The Great Doctrines of the Bible." Moody Press, Chicago, 1912. P.215.
110. Mill and j. Erickson, "Christian Theology." Baker Book House. Grand Rapids. 1983. p.435.
111. Tomas F. Garry "The Shape of the Past: Models and Antiquity"
112. Lester W. Milbrant. "Lerning to Think and Act Enviromentaly: While There Still Time." 1996.
113. Arthur C. Clark. " Imperial Earth."
114. Jean Amery. "Suicide." Internet depository.
115. "The Gospel of Judas" Edited by Rodolphe Kaccer, Marvin Meyer and Gregor Wurst. National Geographic. Washington DC.
116. MacGregor, "The Kabbalah Unveild, London, 1887.
117. Maceij Siekierski. Feliks Tych, "A Saw the Angel of Death". Hoover Institution Press publication.





Evangelist Gurami Sikharulidze  
is former radio, TV and some  
newspapers political observer.



**"KEEP YOUR EYES AND EARS OPEN AND YOUR  
IMAGINATION WORKING" ISAAC ASIMOV**

**OUR MISSION IS ENCOURAGE PEOPLE  
BETTER UNDERSTAND FUTURE**

ISBN 978-0941-8-5981-0



**THIS BOOK IS NOT TO BE SOLD.  
IT IS FREE EDUCATIONAL SERVICE IN  
THE PUBLIC INTEREST**

